1	UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT	
2	FOR THE DISTRICT OF ARIZONA	
3	3	
4		
5	<pre>Victor Parsons, et al., on) behalf of themselves and all) others similarly situated;)</pre>	
6		
7) No. CV 12-00601-F	HX-DKD
8		
9		
10	Charles Ryan, Director,)9:03 a.m.Arizona Department of)Corrections; and Richard)	
11	Pratt, Interim Division)	
12		
13	of Corrections, in their) Official capacities,)	
14	Defendants.	
15	5	
16		
17	BEFORE: THE HONORABLE DAVID K. DUNCAN, MAGISTR	ATE JUDGE
18	REPORTER'S TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS	
19	(Evidentiary Hearing)	
20		
21	± 1	
22	Laurie A. Adams, RMR, CRR Sandra Day O'Connor U.S. Courthouse, Suite 312 401 West Washington Street, Spc 43	
23		
24	Proceedings Reported by Stenographic Court Reporte:	
25	5 Transcript Prepared by Computer-Aided Transcription	.1

1	<u>APPEARANCES</u>
2	For the Plaintiffs:
3	EIDENBACH LAW PC By: Kirstin T. Eidenbach, Esq.
4	P.O. Box 91398 Tucson, AZ 85752
5	
6	ARIZONA CENTER FOR DISABILITY LAW - Tucson, AZ By: Maya S. Abela, Esq. 177 N. Church Avenue
7	Suite 800 Tucson, AZ 85701
8	
9	PRISON LAW OFFICE By: Donald Specter, Esq.
10	By: Corene Kendrick, Esq. 1917 5th Street Berkeley, CA 94710
11	
12	For the Defendants:
13	STRUCK WIENEKE & LOVE, P.L.C. By: Timothy J. Bojanowski, Esq.
14	By: Rachel Love, Esq. By: Anne M. Orcutt, Esq. 3100 W. Ray Road
15	Silo W. Ray Road Suite 300 Chandler, AZ 85226
16	OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL - Phoenix
17	By: Lucy M. Rand, Esq. 1275 W. Washington Street
18	Phoenix, AZ 85007
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1		INDE	<u>x</u>		
2	WITNESS:	DIRECT	CROSS	REDIRECT	RECROSS
3	CHARLES RYAN By Mr. Struck	16			
4	By Mr. Specter		22		
5	RICHARD PRATT By Ms. Kendrick	41			
6	JEFFREY VAN WINKLE				
7	By Ms. Love By Ms. Eidenbach	117	172		
8	NORMAN TWYFORD	105			
9	By Ms. Love By Ms. Eidenbach	195	234		
10					
11	тллл	EX OF EXHI	BTTS		
12					
13	DEFENDANTS' EXHIBIT 1 Aerial view of	E East Unit	t at Floren	<u>IDENT</u> ce	RECEIVED
7 4	Complex	'.		139	140
14	2 Photographs - 3 Process and th		or the	140	149
15	Open nurse's 1			132	134
	4 Aerial view of			nce	
16	Complex			150	151
1 🗖	5 Photographs -			152	164
17	6 Process and th			1 0 1	131
18	Open nurse's 1 8 Photographs -			131	131 1
10	Perryville		2 01110	206	216
19	9 Photo - Thermo	ometer and	temperatur		-
	Readings		_	230	234
20	10 Photographs Pe	erryville I	Medical Uni	t 216	234
21					
22					
23					
24					
25					

1		FS' EXHIBIT	<u>RECEIVED</u>
	12	6-5-17, 6-6-17 Nursing Notes: Ashworth	116
2	13	Grievance L02-007-17 and documents Mr. AG	116
	14	Perryville Grievance B42-008-017	116
3	15	5-4-17 Grievance Y02-03417	116
	16	6-1-17 e-mail: Open Sick Call	116
4	17	5-25-17 Minutes Douglas Mohave Town Hall	116
F	18	12-2-16 notes 24 HNR Sick Call/IGA Contracts	-
5	19 20	1-31-17 Memo Florence Globe DW to K. Curran	116
6	20 21	11-29-16 Memo to all Florence-North inmates Grievance A02-058-017	116 116
0	22	5-15-17 email: Open Sick Call Plan	116
7	23	11-23-16 emails: Open Sick Call	116
,	24	12-2-16 email: 12 Hour Nurses Line	116
8	25	4-10-17 email: Follow Up to Medical Meeting	116
0	26	12-7-16 email: New HNR process Perryville	116
9	27	12-7-16 email: Open Sick Call	116
-	28	Undated Document showing Nursing Line Hours	116
10	29	5-15-17 email: Redirection for HNR boxes	116
	30	12-7-16 email: Open Sick Call Starting	
11		12-5-16	116
	31	12-2-16 email: New Process for HNRs	116
12	32	3-17-17 email: Medical Clearance	116
	33	2-16-17 email: Copy of HNR Box v Sick Call	116
13	34	2-7-16 email: HNRs	116
	35	1-18-17 email: Identification and	
14		Standardization of eOMIS chronic care	116
	36	1-4-17 email: Requested info for Corizon	
15		Inmate	116
	37	3-17-17 email: Encrypted - Unpaid Claims	116
16	38	3-3-17 email: Pharmaceuticals	116
1 🗖	39	June 2017 Arizona Monthly Staffing Report	116
17	40	6-7-17 email: Exam Tables	116
18			
ΞŪ			
19			
20			
21			
21			
22			
23			
24			
27 27			
25			

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing-1 PROCEEDINGS 2 THE MAGISTRATE CLERK: Civil Case Number 12-601, 3 Parsons, et al., versus Ryan, et al., on for evidentiary 4 hearing. THE COURT: Would counsel please state their 5 09:03AM appearances for the record. б 7 MR. SPECTER: Donald Specter and Corene Kendrick from 8 the Prison Law Office. MS. EIDENBACH: Kirsten Eidenbach for the prisoner 9 plaintiff class. Behind me is Maya Abela for the Arizona 10 09:03AM 11 Center for Disability Law. MR. STRUCK: Daniel Struck, Tim Bojanowski, Rachel 12 Love, and Anne Orcutt for the defense. 13 14 Thank you very much. I also see that we THE COURT: 15 have Director Ryan here this morning. I'd like to start out by 09:03AM 16 addressing you, sir. 17 It is the tradition of the Supreme Court of the United 18 States for justices of the court to read from the bench 19 decisions which are deemed of particular importance. Although 20 as a magistrate judge I am the lowest federal judge, I 09:03AM 21 nevertheless hold in my hands the judicial power of the United 22 States, and I must assure that this power is respected in all instances of its application. Our system of government, with 23 24 its separation of powers among three branches, which has served 25 us so well for 229 years requires no less. 09:04AM

1	Director Ryan, in the final paragraph of your July 27,	
2 3	2017 e-mail, you refer to my order as, quote, "preconceived,"	
3 0	close quote. Webster's defines preconceived to mean, quote,	
4	"to form as an opinion prior to actual knowledge or	
5 0	experience," close quote. The recent retaliation addressed in	09:04AM
6 I	my July 25 order was not the first time the Court addressed the	
7	subject of retaliation. The Court previously conducted an	
8	emergency telephonic hearing when the plaintiffs' lawyers	
9 :	reported what they had seen with their own eyes; inmates who	
10 :	spoke with them were immediately ticketed for the minor	09:05AM
11	infraction of having their shirttails out. I made it clear at	
12	that hearing that I would countenance no retaliation of any	
13	kind for actions associated with the Court's information	
14	gathering function. I also made it clear that corrections	
15 0	officials should find another time to ticket for minor	09:05AM
16	infractions than soon after inmates have provided information	
17 a	about their medical care. I made it crystal clear that I	
18 1	wanted no hint of retaliation that would chill the inmates'	
19 1	willingness to come forward with information.	
20	Defendants' lawyers objected during that incident	09:05AM
21	because they felt they did not have an opportunity to present	
22	their side of the story. Just as now, I, of course, provided	
23	that opportunity. What did defendants' lawyers do? Nothing.	
24	Despite repeated invitations and reminders from me, defendants'	
25	lawyers never sought or pursued their day in court on this	09:05AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

б

1 issue. Thus, defendants' lawyers left unchallenged the 2 on-the-scene report from plaintiffs' lawyers that they had 3 witnessed retaliation. Thus perhaps you can understand how 4 this left me with the, quote, "actual knowledge or experience," 5 close quote, of retaliation on the yard.

Then moving forward to the recent inmate witnesses' б 7 testimony before me, all of them expressed a fear of retaliation. I assured them that I could count on defendants' 8 9 lawyers to protect them from any retaliation, even though I 10 learned at that same hearing that the witnesses had been rolled 09:06AM 11 up and their possessions boxed on the day of their traveling to 12 court. The defendants' lawyers remedied this misstep 13 immediately, but then I heard from plaintiffs' lawyers again 14 that their clients experienced changes in their conditions of 15 confinement immediately after their testimony to me, which they 09:06AM 16 perceived as adverse. Thus I had again a prima facie case of 17 I know that these witnesses believe that they retaliation. 18 have experienced retaliation. I then conduct another emergency 19 hearing where I learn more about the circumstances of these 20 adverse actions, and none of the circumstances as explained to 09:07AM 21 me in light of my previous admonition that there be no 22 retaliation makes sense to me.

The defendants' lawyers presented counter arguments which I told them did not even pass the straight face test. I described them as hyperbolic and preposterous. I then returned 09:07AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

7

09:06AM

1 all inmates to the status they were in before they testified. 2 That is the least dramatic remedial action that a court can 3 take. I did so late on a Friday afternoon upon hearing witnesses -- hearing of witnesses' concern that they were in 4 danger over the weekend. So I returned us to the status quo, 5 09:07AM and I afforded the opportunity for a hearing and I required б 7 that there be no retaliation.

In compliance with this order, Director Ryan, you have 8 sent an e-mail directing your staff to comply with my order but 9 10 you included language which challenged the legitimacy of the 09:08AM 11 order. You and I are in the same business. Every moment of our working lives we are focused on preserving the society 12 13 where the rule of law prevails, in other words, adherence to a 14 common understanding of principles of conduct defined by the founders' constitution and the laws of our representative 15 09:08AM 16 In our system it has been since Marbury v. Madison assemblies. 17 the province of the judicial branch to say what the law is. Ιf one disagrees with what the law as so decreed is, then there is 18 19 the right to appeal or to change the law but not to undermine 20 the legitimacy of the judiciary in pronouncing the law. Thus, 09:08AM 21 I would think this would be something that you, of all people, 22 would understand, as you supervise tens of thousands of people who have not followed the law but we hope to inculcate in them 23 24 an understanding of what an ordered society requires because 25 almost all of your charges will some day return to our cities 09:09AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

1 and towns and neighborhoods.

11

12

13

14

15

16

2 Prominent public service like you, Director Ryan, can 3 greatly influence whether we live in a society where there is respect for the law, even laws with which you disagree. 4 The tone of leadership matters on this, and whether you refer to a 5 09:09AM court ruling when you address your troops as, quote, б 7 preconceived, close quote, or as the recently convicted sheriff 8 in our county who thought that he could do as he wished 9 notwithstanding contrary orders of the Court or references to 10 so-called judges. 09:09AM

All of this disrespect for the rule of law, something I have never experienced of this kind or seen in nearly 30 years of being a lawyer or 16 years as a judge. I worry where this all leads. I worry that it sends a message that we only follow the laws that we think are right, or that we can choose 09:09AM whether we wish to do what is necessary to follow the law.

17 This case is fundamentally about a failure of the Department of Corrections to follow the law of this case. For 18 19 years, your promise to provide the health care required by the 20 stipulation has failed. This promise has not been met. All of 09:10AM 21 my time in this case is focused on one thing: Compliance with the promise of health care in accordance with the stipulation. 22 Your comments in the context of this long-term failure to do 23 24 what the law requires with respect to providing health care to 25 your charges potentially thwarts my efforts to enforce the 09:10AM

1	stipulation and potentially commits a broader assault against	
2	the rule of law. Imagine how you would feel if you directed	
3	your wardens not to take a specific action but in communicating	
4	that message your warden then also said to his or her staff	
5	that the director's decision is preconceived, not based on the	09:10AM
6	full story, and you all are doing a great job. That is how I	
7	felt when I read your e-mail. I then ordered that you provide	
8	me with all written communication that was associated with	
9	communicating my order prohibiting retaliation. I saw there	
10	statements of your staff which indicated to me that they	09:11AM
11	embraced the core value of my order, unimpaired by your mixed	
12	message. I hope that that's an accurate representation.	
13	However, notwithstanding what is written, your e-mail	
14	left me with a great concern that you did not fully embrace	
15	your absolute obligation to follow to the letter and to the	09:11AM
16	spirit the rulings of this Court until they are reversed by me	
17	or by the Court of Appeals or by the Supreme Court. That is	
18	what the rule of law requires, nothing less, nothing qualified,	
19	nothing diluted by disparagement.	
20	We can now proceed with any preliminary matters that	09:11AM

We can now proceed with any preliminary matters that 09:11AM counsel need to raise before we hear the witnesses. Anything from the plaintiffs' side?

23 MR. SPECTER: No, Your Honor.
24 THE COURT: Mr. Struck?
25 MR. STRUCK: Yes, Your Honor. I would like to make a 09:11AM

few comments based upon what the Court just stated. 1 2 THE COURT: Surely. MR. STRUCK: First of all, I want to say that Director 3 Ryan has great respect for the law. And the comments with 4 respect to the preconception in the order were based upon his 5 09:12AM actually having sat in on the telephonic hearing that occurred б 7 on the 21st. 8 THE COURT: I was aware that he was present. 9 MR. STRUCK: Yes. And I know you were aware. The 10 fact that there were eight individuals that were prepared to 09:12AM 11 testify, and I understand there might have been time constraints by the Court that precluded that from happening, 12 13 and the fact that the Court made a determination that there was 14 retaliation based upon statements by counsel for plaintiff and 15 hearsay upon hearsay in some instances of some of the inmates 09:12AM 16 without hearing any of the evidence with respect to why these 17 actions actually took place with respect to the two individuals 18 who were concerned about being retaliated against. 19 Your Honor, I have represented not just ADC but 20 CoreCivic, every county in this state, and I will tell you I 09:13AM 21 have had about 1,300 lawsuits that I have defended with respect to inmates. And in the vast majority of them, there's always a 22 claim for retaliation. That is something that prisoners go to 23 24 when they believe that something is happening that they don't 25 like, they automatically assume, well, I'm being retaliated 09:13AM

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing-

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

against. At no time until this case has there ever been a 1 2 finding of retaliation in any of the cases I have ever handled. 3 We were going to be here on September 11th, and we will present evidence with respect to why these things happened to these two 4 individuals and explain to the Court that it was merely the 5 09:13AM normal actions of prison operations. It had nothing to do with б 7 this lawsuit, with the exception of the inmates who were asked 8 if they wanted to move closer to the health facility if they had trouble ambulating which, by the way, they weren't forced 9 10 They were just asked if they wanted to, which seems to move. 09:14AM 11 to be a reasonable response to concerns that there are people 12 that are handicapped and are too far away from the health 13 facility to attend.

14 That is not retaliation. At least that's our 15 position, that's not retaliation. The concern that the 09:14AM 16 director has is with respect to the due process. And I know 17 the Court holds due process just as high as the respect for the 18 law. Due process is the cornerstone of our judicial system. 19 And we would like the opportunity, and you have granted us that 20 opportunity. But right now, we have an order of retaliation 09:14AM 21 based upon, in part, statements made by counsel for plaintiff. 22 And by my review of the transcripts, because I wasn't at the hearing on the 14th or the 21st, but I understood that the 23 24 Court believed that in the past, he had heard from other inmates who went to settlement conferences that they believed 25 09:15AM

they were retaliated against and had spoken to inmates who were 1 2 out of the system who believe they were retaliated.

3 The director was responding to his concern that the Court was implying that there's some sort of unofficial policy 4 at the Department of Corrections to retaliate against inmates 5 as a result of lawsuits, and that is not the case. They take б 7 retaliation claims very serious. They take misconduct claims very seriously. And it was an affront to the director to being told that his 9,500 employees are retaliating against the 10 inmates in their charge.

8

9

11 And that, I think, is where the preconception comment 12 in the e-mail came from. The director -- and I was at the 13 The director was very strong in his comments video conference. 14 to the wardens and deputy wardens that there was to be no 15 retaliation. There's no ifs, ands, or buts about the 09:16AM 16 director's position with respect to retaliation. Simply 17 because he doesn't agree with your finding that retaliation 18 occurred is not disrespect to the Court. Thank you.

19 Two issues: First, I don't believe THE COURT: 20 there's a finding on the 25th of July order with respect to 09:16AM 21 retaliation. I believe that it states that all of these 22 developments strongly suggest retaliatory action. The Court in that same order sets forth the hearing for the opportunity for 23 24 you to present your side of the story, but I hold the status 25 quo by returning the inmates to their previous condition and I 09:16AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

13

09:15AM

09:15AM

also explain in detail how it is that the Court comes to its 1 2 conclusion that it's a reasonable response to the developments 3 in this case to indicate that there is a strong suggestion of retaliatory action. It is, I think, wrong to characterize it 4 as being a finding of that given that we are having a hearing 5 09:17AM on it; and secondly, I don't believe I found that 96 -- did you б 7 say 9600 people had engaged in retaliatory conduct? That's, 8 again, hyperbolic, not helpful here.

9 MR. STRUCK: I'm sorry. That's how many employees are 10 at the Department of Corrections.

11 THE COURT: I understand. What you said is I accused 12 9600 people of retaliatory conduct. There's nothing in the 13 order that says that. That kind of hyperbole is not helpful.

14 MR. STRUCK: It is not meant to be hyperbole, Your15 Honor, at all.

16 The transcript will indicate what it says. THE COURT: 17 MR. STRUCK: And the portion of the order I'm 18 referring to is on Page 3 where you state, "The temporal 19 proximity between their protected conduct and the adverse 20 actions are too close in time to reasonably be viewed as 09:17AM 21 anything but retaliatory." If that's not a finding that it's 22 retaliation, please accept my apology and I look forward to presenting evidence on the 11th to show the Court that it is 23 24 not retaliation. 25 As it stands, as I say, it's a THE COURT: Right. 09:18AM

09:17AM

09:17AM

1 prima facie showing of retaliation unrebutted yet, but we will 2 have the opportunity to hear from the defendants on that point. 3 But I think it is wrong to characterize this as a finding given that I did give you the opportunity for a hearing. Why would 4 the Court conduct a hearing if it had already decided? 5 But 09:18AM what I did is I returned to the status quo, and I also б 7 cautioned again that there be no retaliation, something that is 8 been very plain, I hoped, but as I saw in this courtroom you 9 have a different saw of what the rollup and the boxing is. I 10 listened to Ms. Love explain to me why that happens. It didn't 09:18AM 11 make any sense to me, and I don't think it would make any sense 12 to a reasonable person that when someone comes off to court 13 that they need to have their possessions boxed up to protect 14 them when, in fact, they would be at court the same amount of 15 time, I imagine, that they would be at work. That's what Ms. 09:19AM 16 Love told me. 17 MR. STRUCK: Not typically, Your Honor. Typically 18 they go to Maricopa County and they spend the night at the 19 Maricopa County Jail. That's generally where inmates within 20 the Department of Corrections go. 09:19AM 21 THE COURT: Did that happen in this case with these 22 witnesses? 23 MR. STRUCK: No. 24 THE COURT: No. It didn't happen. Thank you. You 25 may sit down. 09:19AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

	16	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing	
1	So are you going to call, or are you going to call?	
2	Who is going to call?	
3	MR. STRUCK: We're going to call Director Ryan.	
4	THE COURT: Sir, would you please step forward to the	
5	clerk of the court and be sworn.	09:19AM
6	(The witness was sworn.)	
7	THE MAGISTRATE CLERK: Thank you. Please have a seat.	
8	THE COURT: Good morning again, Director Ryan. If you	
9	would kindly move the microphone closer. Thank you.	
10	You may proceed.	09:20AM
11	CHARLES RYAN,	
12	a witness herein, having been first duly sworn by the clerk to	
13	speak the truth and nothing but the truth, was examined and	
14	testified as follows:	
15	DIRECT EXAMINATION	
16	BY MR. STRUCK:	
17	Q. Good morning. Would you state your name, please?	
18	A. Charles Ryan.	
19	Q. And by whom are you employed?	
20	A. The Arizona Department of Corrections.	09:20AM
21	Q. And what is your position?	
22	A. Director.	
23	Q. How long have you been the director of the Arizona	
24	Department of Corrections?	
25	A. I have been the director since January 30th, 2009.	09:20AM

	17	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Direct	
1	Q. How long have you been with the Department of Corrections?	
2	A. I began my career with the Department of Corrections in	
3	1977. I retired June 30th of 2003 then I returned to the	
4	Department on January 30th, 2009.	
5	Q. You don't have to describe every job you have held, but	09:20AM
6	what's the range of positions that you have held?	
7	A. Started as a program officer after I had served as a case	
8	analyst, then I was a classification officer, classification	
9	administrator. I was a deputy warden at the time known as	
10	assistant superintendent of a maximum security facility. For a	09:21AM
11	period of time I designed, staffed, and activated all prisons	
12	under construction. Then I became a warden of the Winslow	
13	prison and was there for eight years. I was the senior warden	
14	over Florence and Eyman for two years followed by being the	
15	deputy director of institutions for seven years and then my	09:21AM
16	last year I was the interim director for a little less than a	
17	year and then I retired.	
18	Q. Now, you have been asked by the Court to appear today to	
19	let Judge Duncan know how you were able to or how you	
20	managed to or how you accomplished providing information to	09:21AM
21	the employees at the Department of Corrections with respect to	
22	the judge's order not to retaliate against individuals who were	
23	participating in Parsons hearings.	
24	Can you explain how you did that?	
25	A. Yes. I saw the attended the telephonic hearing and I	09:22AM

1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Direct	1
1	heard the judge's order to go ahead and return the inmates to	
2	their former status. Following the hearing on the 21st, then a	
3	number of us regrouped, we had a conversation, and I directed	
4	that those inmates be returned to their former status. Then	
5	the following week on the 25th an order in fact was issued by	09:22AM
б	the magistrate judge. I read that order. And then I crafted	
7	the e-mail that has been referenced. I worked with my general	
8	counsel in finalizing that. The distribution on that e-mail is	
9	rather lengthy but it certainly included the executive team and	
10	the wardens.	09:23AM
11	In that e-mail, I indicated that in a few days	
12	following there would be a video conference hearing and that	
13	e-mail and the order in fact would be a topic at that video	
14	conference.	
15	Q. In the e-mail, what was the purpose of your e-mail?	09:23AM
16	A. The purpose of my e-mail was to comply with the Court order	
17	to direct all staff without exception to follow that order to	
18	the letter. So that there absolutely would be no	
19	misunderstanding whatsoever by any employees that there would	
20	be no retaliation or harassment or intimidation against any	09:24AM
21	inmate in the department.	
22	Q. Do you expect your orders to be followed?	
23	A. Absolutely.	
24	Q. And this e-mail went to you said who exactly did it go to?	
25	A. It went to a number of employees by specific name and then	09:24AM

18

	19	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Direct	
1	categorically it went to the executive team and all wardens,	
2	and they were directed to convey that message and the order to	
3	all of the employees under their charge.	
4	Q. And how was that done?	
5	A. It was conveyed to them electronically by e-mail with the	09:25AM
6	Court's order as an attachment. Thereafter, it's my	
7	understanding that those wardens and deputy wardens went ahead	
8	and conducted their own briefings at their facilities and units	
9	and conveyed that information to their staff.	
10	Q. And that would include line staff, everybody?	09:25AM
11	A. The line staff would have received the information through	
12	a briefing as they do not have predominantly the majority of	
13	them do not have e-mails.	
14	Q. When you're talking line staff, we're talking about	
15	corrections officers?	09:25AM
16	A. Yes, sir.	
17	Q. Do you have respect for the Court?	
18	A. Of course I do.	
19	Q. Do you have respect for the law?	
20	A. Absolutely.	09:26AM
21	Q. There was comments that were read by the Court prior to the	
22	hearing with respect to a portion of your e-mail at the end	
23	when you talk about that you believed that it was the judge's	
24	order was preconceived. Why did you put that in there?	
25	A. I put that in there after I had listened in the emergency	09:26AM

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Direct hearing on the 21st. It gave me the impression that the Court 1 was predetermining a finding. It's my understanding, I 2 3 believe, on the hearing on the 14th, and that information was conveyed to me by counsel, that the magistrate judge had 4 indicated based on his experience in settlement cases that he 5 09:27AM often believed that there was retaliation on going in the б Department of Corrections. So to me, that was planting a seed. 7 8 When I listened to the emergency hearing it was for the most part, what sounded like a discussion or an encounter between 9 our counsel and the magistrate judge and the Court was --10 09:27AM 11 conveyed that he was pressed for time and he had to catch a The Court also indicated that he intended as necessary 12 plane. 13 that he would micro manage this case.

14 Now, back to my video conference and that was a 15 meeting that probably took about an hour and half, and the 09:28AM 16 first 10 minutes of which at most, were devoted to the e-mail 17 and reference to the order, I asked everyone involved in that 18 hearing video conference, excuse me, if they had any questions. 19 And there were probably, round number, 100 people involved in 20 that video conference and no one asked a single question. Ι 09:28AM 21 emphasized following the fact that no one asked any questions I said ensure that the order is complied with. The magistrate 22 23 judge is on record as saying he will micromanage this case. 24 How did you convey -- I mean when you conveyed to the folks 0. 25 on the video conference with respect to following the order, 09:29AM

21	
CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Direct	
was it done strongly?	
A. It mostly certainly was. I read the e-mail. I believed in	
what I wrote. I did it with emphasis. And there was no	
question and I don't believe any uncertainty on the part of the	
people in the conference room or with the people on the video	09:29AM
conference. I believe all people understood the message that	
was being conveyed. You follow that order to the letter.	
Q. Do you take claims of retaliation seriously?	
A. I most certainly do.	
Q. Why is that?	09:30AM
A. Because it's unprofessional. It's a violation of our code	
of ethics. It's a violation of policy. It's a violation of	
our investigation policies. And inmates are not committed to	
the Department of Corrections to be subjected to harassment.	
They are committed to the Department of Corrections and removed	09:30AM
from society and that is their sanction or their punishment.	
They are not sent to the Department of Corrections to be	
punished.	
Q. What happens if there is a determination of retaliation	
with respect to one of your employees on a prisoner?	09:30AM
A. They are subject to investigation and if it is determined	
that the allegations are sustained against the employee then	
they are subject to disciplinary action.	
Q. And has that occurred over your tenure as director?	
A. It absolutely has.	09:31AM
	<pre>CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Direct was it done strongly? A. It mostly certainly was. I read the e-mail. I believed in what I wrote. I did it with emphasis. And there was no question and I don't believe any uncertainty on the part of the people in the conference room or with the people on the video conference. I believe all people understood the message that was being conveyed. You follow that order to the letter. Q. Do you take claims of retaliation seriously? A. I most certainly do. Q. Why is that? A. Because it's unprofessional. It's a violation of our code of ethics. It's a violation of policy. It's a violation of our investigation policies. And inmates are not committed to the Department of Corrections to be subjected to harassment. They are committed to the Department of Corrections and removed from society and that is their sanction or their punishment. They are not sent to the Department of Corrections to be punished. Q. What happens if there is a determination of retaliation with respect to one of your employees on a prisoner? A. They are subject to investigation and if it is determined that the allegations are sustained against the employee then they are subject to disciplinary action. Q. And has that occurred over your tenure as director?</pre>

	22	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
1	Q. No more questions.	
2	THE COURT: Thank you. Any cross-examination?	
3	MR. SPECTER: Yes, Your Honor.	
4	CROSS-EXAMINATION	
5	BY MR. SPECTER:	09:31AM
б	Q. You have Mr. Ryan, we have met before. You know who I	
7	am, Don Specter?	
8	A. I do.	
9	Q. Okay. Do you have the e-mail in front of you?	
10	A. I do not.	09:31AM
11	Q. May I approach?	
12	THE COURT: You may.	
13	MR. SPECTER: You have the e-mail.	
14	THE COURT: I do.	
15	By MR. SPECTER:	09:31AM
16	Q. On direct examination from Mr. Struck you just told the	
17	Court that you have respect for the rule of law and respect for	
18	the Court, is that right?	
19	A. Yes.	
20	Q. Do you believe it was respectful to the rule of law and	09:32AM
21	respectful for the Court for you to write in the e-mail that	
22	the Court heard only one side of the story?	
23	A. I believe that's what I had heard in that hearing.	
24	Q. Do you believe it was respectful to the Court to say that	
25	the Court's order was based on only bare allegations of inmates	09:32AM

	23 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	-
1	when the Court had heard the testimony of those inmates?	
2	A. I believe it was the bare information.	
3	Q. Do you believe it was respectful to the rule of law and the	
4	Court when you told your staff in that e-mail that the order	
5	was disappointing?	09:33AM
6	A. I don't believe it was disrespectful.	
7	Q. Do you believe it was respectful to the Court or to the	
8	rule of law that the when you told your staff that the order	
9	was issued before the Court had heard any actual evidence when	
10	it actually had heard testimony of inmates?	09:33AM
11	A. I believe the Court had heard limited information, and I	
12	don't believe that our counsel had been afforded an adequate	
13	opportunity to examine those witnesses.	
14	Q. You understand that courts in this country are supposed to	
15	make their rulings based on evidence and the rule of law and	09:33AM
16	they are not supposed to make judgments based on their	
17	preconceived ideas of what the results should be? Do you	
18	understand that?	
19	A. Fundamentally, yes.	
20	Q. So do you believe it was respectful to Judge Duncan or the	09:33AM
21	rule of law to tell your staff that his order was preconceived?	
22	A. Mr. Specter I do not believe that was being disrespectful	
23	to the Court. Based on what I had heard, I believe that to be	
24	the case.	
25	Q. So isn't it true that by telling your staff all those	09:34AM

	24	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	1
1	things that we just mentioned, that you just testified about,	
2	that Judge Duncan, the message you were sending to your staff	
3	was that Judge Duncan was not justified in issuing his order,	
4	that it could possibly be rescinded, and some of the people on	
5	your staff might understand that to mean that they didn't have	09:34AM
б	to comply with that order. Isn't that true?	
7	A. No, it's not.	
8	Q. Then, well, last night I was trying to find in your	
9	policies that are on line a policy against retaliation against	
10	prisoners for exercising their right to the Court. I couldn't	09:35AM
11	find it. Was I missing something, a written policy?	
12	A. Yes. There is written policy relative to the code of	
13	conduct, the code of ethics.	
14	Q. I looked at those, sir.	
15	A. Harassment.	09:35AM
16	Q. I didn't see any words about retaliation in those policies.	
17	Am I mistaken?	
18	A. I believe you are mistaken. And if I could look at the	
19	policies, I don't memorize them, but I, too, looked at those	
20	policies last evening as well.	09:35AM
21	Q. Okay. So the department's policy as far as you understand	
22	it is to prohibit retaliation against prisoners for exercising	
23	their right of access to the Court, is that right?	
24	A. There is to be no retaliation against inmates for	
25	exercising their right.	09:36AM

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross Q. And that's your personal policy as well, right? A. That is the professional position of the Department of Corrections. Q. And that's your position in part because you want these people who testified and others to be able to testify freely,	09:36am
 A. That is the professional position of the Department of Corrections. Q. And that's your position in part because you want these people who testified and others to be able to testify freely, 	09:36AM
3 Corrections. 4 Q. And that's your position in part because you want these 5 people who testified and others to be able to testify freely,	09:36AM
Q. And that's your position in part because you want these people who testified and others to be able to testify freely,	09:36AM
5 people who testified and others to be able to testify freely,	09:36am
	09:36AM
6 voluntarily, and provide what they believe is accurate	
7 information to the Court. Isn't that correct?	
8 A. Yes.	
9 Q. Yet you made all these what I will call disparaging remarks	
10 about the Court's processes and judgment and order and the	09:36AM
11 circumstances that led the Court to issue this order when the	
12 order itself does nothing more than direct you to follow your	
13 own policy. Isn't that true?	
14 A. I don't believe I was being disparaging to the Court. I	
15 think that is your statement. Whether there is disagreement or	09:36AM
16 not, the Court's order is that. It is the order and it was to	
17 be followed and is being followed.	
18 Q. Why did you find it necessary to make those comments about	
19 the Court's order when your own policy is consistent with the	
20 Court's order? Why did you make those why did you believe	09:37AM
21 it was necessary to make those comments?	
22 A. I made those comments because I did not believe that all of	
23 the information had been put forth and I wanted our employees	
24 to understand that I would be working with our counsel to try	
25 and present additional information to influence the Court in	09:37AM

	26	
•	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
1	its decision.	
2	Q. Don't you understand that some people could have read those	
3	comments and believed you were trying to undermine the	
4	legitimacy of the Court's order regardless of your intent?	
5	MR. STRUCK: Asked and answered.	09:38AM
6	THE COURT: Overruled.	
7	THE WITNESS: Repeat your question, please.	
8	BY MR. SPECTER:	
9	Q. Don't you believe that some people who read that e-mail,	
10	especially the last few paragraphs, could have taken that to	09:38AM
11	mean that you were trying to undermine the legitimacy of The	
12	court's order?	
13	MR. STRUCK: Calls for speculation.	
14	THE COURT: Overruled.	
15	THE WITNESS: No, I don't.	09:38AM
16	BY MR. SPECTER:	
17	Q. So you were on the telephone call where you were the	
18	during the emergency status conference hearing on July 21st,	
19	were you not?	
20	A. Yes.	09:38AM
21	Q. And you heard what the Court said and you heard what your	
22	counsel said, correct?	
23	A. Yes.	
24	Q. And you heard the Court say this is on Page 13 that	
25	you take the issues the judge is referring now to Ms. Love,	09:39AM

	27	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
1	and through her, you and your staff, that there will be no	
2	change in the status of any kind unless you can demonstrate to	
3	me that there is a danger to people on the prison yard or some	
4	other very convincing reason that you take any action within	
5	the facility that changes the status of somebody who comes to	09:39AM
6	my court to testify.	
7	Do you recall the judge saying that?	
8	A. Yes.	
9	Q. And do you recall the judge saying, quote, "I essentially	
10	said somebody gets a gold pass or a freedom of being written up	09:40AM
11	for a shirttail or any other similar minor infraction close in	
12	any time to when they communicate to the plaintiffs or they	
13	communicate to me. They get a free pass on that."	
14	Do you recall that, too?	
15	A. Yes.	09:40AM
16	Q. Now, after that hearing, did you take any action to follow	
17	the status of the prisoners who testified in your court, I	
18	mean, in this court, to find out whether they were being	
19	subject to any of the kind of minor infractions that the Court	
20	referred to?	09:40AM
21	A. On the 21st?	
22	Q. No, subsequently.	
23	A. I think we had discussion with counsel but I don't recall	
24	specifically that we were focused on any individual inmate.	
25	Q. So you didn't issue an order asking your staff to keep you	09:41AM

	28	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
1	apprised of any change in the status or giving minor	
2	infractions to the prisoners who were a subject of the hearing	
3	on the 14th, is that right?	
4	A. We were talking about the 21st. Now you are saying the	
5	14th.	09:41AM
6	Q. Prisoners testified on July 14th. Do you understand that?	
7	A. Yes, but I was not at the hearing on the 14th and I don't	
8	believe at the time I had read the transcript from that	
9	hearing.	
10	Q. The Court in the July 1st (sic) telephone conference was	09:41AM
11	concerned about retaliation against those prisoners who	
12	testified on the 14th. Do you understand that?	
13	A. Yes.	
14	Q. Did you take any action to direct your staff to provide you	
15	with information on the change of status of any of those	09:42AM
16	inmates who testified at the hearing on July 14th?	
17	A. No.	
18	Q. Do you know that Ms. Ashworth testified in this case?	
19	A. Yes.	
20	Q. And you were aware of the fact that her cellmate was moved	09:42AM
21	shortly after she testified?	
22	A. I believe that occurred within a few days.	
23	Q. Right. And that you were aware that Judge Duncan ordered	
24	that her cellmate be returned to Ms. Ashworth 's cell?	
25	A. Yes.	09:42AM

	29	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
1	Q. Did you meet with Ms. Ashworth's cellmate?	
2	A. No.	
3	Q. Is there a policy at Perryville which provides that the	
4	inmates, including Ms. Ashworth, can open their cell door so as	
5	to increase the circulation of the air during this time of	09:43AM
б	substantial heat?	
7	MR. STRUCK: Your Honor, this is going beyond the	
8	scope of the purpose of Director Ryan's testimony. We can	
9	provide testimony with respect to Perryville and Ms. Ashworth	
10	on the 11th when we have the hearing.	09:43AM
11	THE COURT: How is it related to retaliation, Mr.	
12	Specter?	
13	MR. SPECTER: I will show you in two questions.	
14	THE COURT: Overruled.	
15	THE WITNESS: Ask your question again.	09:43AM
16	BY MR. SPECTER:	
17	Q. Are you aware that there's a policy of allowing prisoners	
18	in Perryville and in Ms. Ashworth's unit to have their cell	
19	doors open so that the air can circulate more freely?	
20	A. I'm not intimately familiar with the operational procedure	09:43AM
21	at the unit that the inmate you are referencing is assigned.	
22	Q. Okay.	
23	MR. SPECTER: Can I approach again, Your Honor?	
24	THE COURT: You may.	
25	Thank you. Do you have an extra copy perhaps for Ms.	09:44AM

	30	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross]
1	Brown?	
2	BY MR. SPECTER:	
3	Q. Director Ryan, what I have just handed you is an e-mail	
4	that we received from Lucy Rand who is one of your counsel in	
5	this case. It is dated Sunday, August 6, at 7:22 p.m. And if	09:44AM
6	you look at the third paragraph down, do you see that where it	
7	says, "Further"?	
8	A. Yes.	
9	Q. Could you read that paragraph or that sentence please?	
10	A. Certainly. "Further, the inmates in this housing area are	09:45AM
11	able to leave their cells open so as to receive air from the	
12	common areas which increases air circulation and reduces the	
13	likelihood of uneven temperatures."	
14	Q. Right. We received information from Ms. Ashworth during a	
15	phone call yesterday that she, despite this, despite what Ms.	09:45AM
16	Rand wrote, that she was given a ticket for having her cell	
17	door open on Saturday?	
18	MR. STRUCK: Objection, Your Honor.	
19	THE COURT: Just a second. What's the objection?	
20	MR. STRUCK: Counsel is testifying. That's hearsay.	09:45AM
21	THE COURT: He's asking a question based on what his	
22	client told him. He can ask him. It's not dependent upon the	
23	truth of the statement. He's just asking a question about it	
24	overruled.	
25	THE WITNESS: What's your question?	09:46AM

	31	
ĺ	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
1	BY MR. SPECTER:	
2	Q. My question is we were told by Ms. Ashworth during a legal	
3	phone call on Saturday that she received a ticket for having an	
4	open cell door after she was told, consistent with Ms. Rand's	
5	e-mail, that she may have her cell door open in this time of	09:46AM
б	extreme heat in order to increase the circulation of air in the	
7	cell. My question is, do you know anything about that?	
8	A. No.	
9	Q. Would you be concerned about that if it is true?	
10	A. Yes.	09:46AM
11	Q. And why would you be concerned about it?	
12	A. If it, in fact, has been the practice to allow the cell	
13	door to be open to allow for better or more even air flow and	
14	the door was not, that would be concerning.	
15	Q. And would you be concerned that because of the fact that	09:46AM
16	Ms. Ashworth has testified in this case, in this courtroom,	
17	that it is that the ticketing is another act of retaliation	
18	or a act of retaliation?	
19	A. My concern would not be about Inmate Ashford. It would be	
20	are we consistent in our practice. Is the door going to be	09:47AM
21	allowed to be open so that air flow can occur, it shouldn't	
22	matter who the which inmate it is.	
23	Q. You gave a video conference about the judge's order?	
24	A. Yes.	
25	Q. What day was that?	09:47AM

1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
1	A. A week ago today. So that I think that would have been	
2	August 1st.	
3	Q. And the video conference lasted for 90 minutes?	
4	A. About 90 minutes.	
5	Q. And this video conference that technology that you used is	09:47AM
6	it your understanding that it had any recording capabilities?	
7	A. We do not have recording capability for that technology.	
8	Q. Did you make any notes prior to the conference about what	
9	you were going to say?	
10	A. No.	09:48AM
11	Q. Do you know if anybody took notes during that conference?	
12	A. I don't know if anybody took notes. They may have taken	
13	notes in the institutions because the audience was 10 prison	
14	complexes. It was the wardens, the deputy wardens of	
15	operations, the unit deputy wardens, the facility health	09:48AM
16	administrators, the department's health service monitors, I	
17	think there was the directors of nursing from Corizon, and	
18	there may have also been other nurses in the conference room at	
19	my office. It was attended by many of my executive team, my	
20	general counsel, all three of the outside counsel here in the	09:49AM
21	courtroom, the AG, assistant AG Michael Gottfried, Richard	
22	Pratt, the co-defendant, and some other staff.	
23	Q. So I take it you didn't talk for the whole 90 minutes?	
24	A. No. As I have already said earlier, I called the meeting	
25	to order and I asked if the everyone on the conference and in	09:49AM

32

1	33 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	l I
1	the conference room had read the e-mail and had read the	
2	Court's order and I got a collective affirmative response that	
3	they had. I took the liberty of only reading the e-mail	
4	verbatim and at the conclusion of that, I asked did anyone have	
5	any questions. No one asked a question. That told me they	09:50AM
б	understood what the requirement was to follow that order to the	
7	letter, and then my final comment was ensure that the order is	
8	followed to the letter. The magistrate judge is on record	
9	saying he was going to micromanage this case. We then went on	
10	to another topic.	09:50AM
11	MR. SPECTER: No further questions.	
12	THE COURT: Thank you. Any redirect?	
13	MR. STRUCK: No, Your Honor.	
14	THE COURT: Director Ryan, let me assure you the last	
15	thing I want to do is micromanage your prisons. I only do that	09:50AM
16	because you haven't been able to deliver what you promised to	
17	deliver, and that was compliance with the stipulation's	
18	requirements with respect to providing health care. And so the	
19	stipulation has a mechanism to address that failure, and that	
20	mechanism requires me to first give an opportunity to you all	09:51AM
21	to try again, to try something else to see if you can work it	
22	out on your proposal. If that fails, then one of the options	
23	that's open to me is to come up with the mechanism myself.	
24	That's not the best method. That means micromanaging. It	
25	means me jumping into your chair and trying to figure out what	09:51AM

I can't figure out, and that is all of the years of knowledge and experience that you have.

1

2

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross

3 But notwithstanding all of those years and experience, you haven't been able to perform what I thought would be at the 4 time we settled the case pretty straightforward and likely to 5 09:52AM occur, and that is compliance with the stipulation. б And what we have now, more than two years out, is what I previously 7 8 described as abject failures to comply with the stipulation. So that means I jump into your chair and I micromanage. And I 9 10 don't want to do that. But I can only do it to even a marginal 09:52AM 11 degree of success if I have full information, and that's why I 12 visited the yard. I learned a couple things there that your 13 lawyer suggested maybe I can pull out of my head things that I 14 learned that are unrelated to what comes into the testimony in the Court. But I'm the fact finder and the law decider here in 15 09:52AM 16 this case, so I'm both. So I pay attention to what I do. Ι 17 visited one of the health clinics. It was so hot in that 18 health clinic that I sweated so profusely that your lawyer 19 offered me paper towels. And my hearing aid was destroyed by 20 the amount of water in my ear. So it was that hot in that 09:53AM 21 health clinic. I don't know what the temperature was, but I 22 knew that it was untenable.

23 So I observed that. And that's in the context of the 24 case where I have this performance measure that requires that 25 inmates who are receiving medication that exposes them to a

09:53AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross 1 greater risk of heat intolerance and ability to regulate their 2 temperatures is an issue in my case. So I observed those 3 things, but you could easily say to me, well, there are imperfections about your observation there. It's not the whole 4 story. And unfortunately, I can't always get the full story 5 09:53AM because the full story would be requiring that I have your б 7 knowledge and experience of your many years and also have a 8 good conduit of information. My conduit of information is 9 impaired because I'm not on the yard. I would like to live 10 there, actually, for a while, so that I could see myself how it 09:54AM 11 works and understand it better.

12 But I can't do that. And so the next best thing is 13 the conduit of information that comes from the plaintiffs from 14 the monitors, and from the inmates themselves who testify. And 15 that's important to me because just as you sit in this witness 09:54AM 16 chair five feet away from me so did those inmates and they 17 talked to me, and I was able to address credibility in a way 18 slightly different than what Mr. Struck said with respect to 19 his understanding that retaliation is a frequent theme and is 20 not to be trusted.

09:54AM

21 I must tell you that the witnesses who testified in my 22 court seemed incredibly credible to me. And it may well be that they are not telling the truth about the issues with 23 24 respect to retaliation, but there was nothing that gave me any hint of that when they testified in front of me. 25 So I had all 09:55AM

35

25

1 of this in my head when you say that I embarked on an impermissible preconceived order that was unfortunate, in your 2 3 words, I think.

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross

But I guess the guestion that I asked in a broad 4 sense, I would ask to you directly. If you directed one of 5 09:55AM your wardens to do something that the warden thought was not б appropriate because it was preconceived, not based on the whole 7 8 story, and then that warden took your command to do what you 9 had directed, and instead, communicated to the staff this is 10 what the director says to do, but as you consider this 09:55AM 11 directive from the director, understand also that it was based upon preconceived information, it was faulty, and you are all 12 doing a great job. How would that make you feel as the 13 14 director if you saw that circumstance among one of your 15 wardens? 09:56AM

Judge Duncan, if, in fact, something 16 THE WITNESS: 17 like that occurred, and they did not comply with the directive, 18 then I, in fact, would have a real problem with that. In the 19 case of your order, it has been complied to to the letter. And 20 I took it, Your Honor, I took it seriously, what you said. 21 Just because I may not, with all due respect, agree with everything that you communicate, I followed your order and I 22 would not violate the order. And I did not do what has been 23 24 suggested by plaintiffs.

> THE COURT: And I guess I just would make this final

09:56AM

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross observation, and that is, how I worry about the danger of 1 2 including the additional language that you did, even though you 3 believe that the order was complied with, you honestly can't know because you can't know what happened with every 4 interaction of your corrections officers at the lowest level, 5 09:57AM middle level, highest level, you can't know about all of those б interactions. But the best you can do is to tell them in as 7 8 plain and straightforward words as possible do not do this. But I will just say to you, and I understand your 9 10 response it to, that if I were a director of corrections and I 09:57AM 11 knew that a warden had communicated my command to do something but in the same breath had said that it was preconceived and 12 13 faulty, I would worry that even though I was getting a report 14 back that everybody had complied with my order, that I would 15 not necessarily be getting the whole picture because I had 09:58AM 16 communicated that it was okay by sort of a wink wink nod nod to 17 continue violating the order. And that's how I read it. 18 So I understand that you have a different view but I 19 wanted to make you understand that I think that my reaction was 20 not unreasonable for the reasons that I have just expressed. 09:58AM 21 Just one more question, if I could, and that is: One 22 of the exhibits attached in response to my order that we

communication of the July 25 order, one of the documents

received the written documents associated with your

23

24

25 mentioned another video conference on the 10th of August. Was 09:58AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross that a mistake or is there another planned video conference on this topic? THE WITNESS: Judge Duncan, I'm not aware of another video conference.

THE COURT: Okay. All right. And then the last thing 5 09:58AM that I will have to say is, get me out of this business of б 7 micromanaging your operation. And the simple pathway to doing 8 that is to make sure that when Mr. Struck or Mr. Bojanowski 9 stand up in court on a monthly basis they tell me the 10 performance measures are being met at 85 percent across the 09:59AM 11 board, we get there. I'm out of your hair. And what's more 12 important is that the health care promise that was made to the 13 inmates is being delivered, and that's what I'm here for. And 14 I will be micromanaging until we get into that position but 15 there's an easy pathway out of it. You have the complete 09:59AM 16 control to do it. So I hope you do. Thank you, sir.

17 THE WITNESS: Judge, thank you for taking the time. 18 And I can assure you that we will comply with your orders to 19 the letter. There was no intention to be disrespectful to the 20 Court. I believe, with all due respect, I want you out of this 10:00AM 21 case as bad as everybody else. 22 THE COURT: I don't have any doubt about that. 23 THE WITNESS: So we will continue to stay after our

vendor to fulfill their requirements to perform.

24

25

THE COURT: And I'm sure you have read the transcript 10:00AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

39 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross 1 and you understand one of the issues that I have previously identified, and that is the cross current of economic 2 3 incentives that run between both the vendor and the State of Arizona that can be counter to the purposes of the stipulation. 4 I serve as a corrective to that, and you have to keep 5 10:00AM that in mind that there may be what looks to be a sound б economic decision either by the vendor or the state but one 7 8 that potentially could be much worse for the State if it 9 enables me or requires me to try to correct it in the means 10 that are available to me. So I think I appreciate the chance 10:01AM 11 to be able to talk to you here today. Thank you. 12 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor. 13 THE COURT: You may step down. 14 So now we can proceed with the witnesses that we had 15 previously identified regarding the HNR issue. Is that how you 10:01AM 16 anticipate proceeding, Mr. Struck? 17 MR. BOJANOWSKI: Your Honor, before going forth with 18 the evidentiary hearing we think that we would like to know the 19 answer to the question of the amicus issue. Because if, in 20 fact, the Court grants that, then I would anticipate that the 10:01AM 21 Fennemore Craig attorneys would examine some of the witnesses 22 today. 23 So I was hopeful that, perhaps, the Court would address that issue before we got into the evidence over the 24 25 next -- and the hearing tomorrow, the status hearing. So I 10:02AM

40	
CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross	
know I believe it's fully briefed at this point, and I was	
thinking just as a matter of logistics it may be more efficient	
to know that up front rather than on the back end.	
THE COURT: I can give you the answer that is the	
answer for today, and that is that a written order is in	10:02AM
preparation. It is not issued yet. So at present they are not	
in the case as amicus or any other way.	
MR. BOJANOWSKI: Your Honor, I believe the plaintiffs	
have the next witness. They have indicated, I believe, through	
e-mail that they wanted to have Mr. Pratt testify.	10:02AM
THE COURT: Okay. All right.	
MS. KENDRICK: Were you about to call a break, sir?	
THE COURT: Why don't we take a 10-minute break. That	
way we won't have to interrupt so that we we'll get back.	
Thank you.	10:03AM
(Recess from 10:02 a.m. until 10:16 a.m.)	
THE COURT: Is everybody assembled who we need?	
We're back on the record. Yes, Mr. Struck.	
MR. STRUCK: Very quickly, I wanted the Court to know	
that we have contacted the warden at Perryville regarding the	10:16AM
allegation of Ms. Ashworth. Not only did she not get a	
disciplinary violation, she's never had one during her stay at	
Perryville. So that is inaccurate.	
THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.	
(The witness was sworn.)	10:16AM
	<pre>CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Ryan - Cross know I believe it's fully briefed at this point, and I was thinking just as a matter of logistics it may be more efficient to know that up front rather than on the back end.</pre>

	41	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
1	THE COURT: Good morning, Mr. Pratt.	
2	THE WITNESS: Good morning, Judge.	
3	RICHARD PRATT,	
4	a witness herein, having been first duly sworn by the clerk to	
5	speak the truth and nothing but the truth, was examined and	
6	testified as follows:	
7	DIRECT EXAMINATION	
8	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
9	Q. Good morning.	
10	A. Good morning.	10:17AM
11	Q. Welcome back.	
12	A. Thanks.	
13	Q. We missed you last month.	
14	In front of you is a binder that has some of the	
15	exhibits that we'll be going through this morning, so I just	10:17AM
16	wanted to direct your attention to it.	
17	And we're here today to talk about the open sick call	
18	system, which my understanding is you are familiar with that	
19	program and that policy?	
20	A. Yes.	10:17AM
21	Q. Could you turn to Tab 31, please.	
22	A. Okay.	
23	Q. This is an e-mail that you sent on December 2nd of 2016 to	
24	the Monitoring Bureau, and the subject line is: New process	
25	for HNRs at Eyman, Florence, Lewis, Perryville, Tucson, and	10:17AM

	42	
·	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Yuma. And your opening statement is, "Based upon a recent	
2	court order, changes will be implemented in the way that	
3	inmates will be able to submit HNRs." Doesn't that sentence	
4	make it sound like court ordered the open clinic?	
5	A. Not in my opinion, no.	10:18AM
6	Q. Have you ever told anyone that the Court ordered this	
7	change from the old system of collecting the HNRs to the new	
8	one of the open clinic?	
9	A. No.	
10	Q. Whose idea was it to go to the open clinic system?	10:18AM
11	A. This was a mutual decision between the Monitoring Bureau	
12	and Corizon in collaboration to try to determine a better way	
13	to have inmates access healthcare.	
14	Q. Who at Corizon?	
15	A. I the leadership. I don't know specifically, but the	10:18AM
16	entire leadership.	
17	Q. Did they propose the idea?	
18	A. I don't recall whether it was their proposal or our	
19	proposal, but this was ongoing discussions in the way we can	
20	improve access to healthcare.	10:18AM
21	Q. When did you guys start discussing this?	
22	A. I don't know.	
23	Q. Was it in October?	
24	A. We have talked about improvements ever since the contract	
25	came into place.	10:19AM

	43	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. So was it before the Court's November 10 order?	
2	A. We have talked again, we have talked improvements on an	
3	ongoing basis whenever we get together in ways to improve the	
4	system.	
5	Q. So you can't say that it was in response to the Court's	10:19AM
б	order?	
7	A. No.	
8	Q. When you presented this new concept to your staff, did	
9	anybody express concerns or reservations about the system?	
10	A. No; possibly questions because it was something that hadn't	10:19AM
11	been done before, but no reservations or concerns.	
12	Q. Okay. And in your e-mail, in the second paragraph, in the	
13	next to last sentence, you write, HNR boxes will not, not	
14	capitalized, be removed from the yards, parenthesis, at this	
15	time, close parenthesis. This covers all HNRs regardless of	10:20AM
16	the discipline.	
17	Was that accurate?	
18	A. Yes.	
19	Q. I'd like you to flip to Tab 18. These are handwritten	
20	notes from December 2nd, 2016, at 1000 hours for a	10:20AM
21	teleconference that was called 24 HNR slash sick call slash IGA	
22	contracts. Do you recognize this individual's handwriting?	
23	A. No.	
24	Q. You see on the third line it says Carson slash Richard. Is	
25	that you?	10:20AM

	44	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A. I assume so, yes.	
2	MS. KENDRICK: Your Honor, I'm sorry to interrupt. I	
3	just realized that some of the witnesses on defendants' list	
4	are in the courtroom, and I would like to invoke the Rule.	
5	THE COURT: All right. Would we take care to identify	10:21AM
6	who those witnesses are and to have the Rule enforced?	
7	MS. LOVE: Mr. Trujillo and Mr. McWilliams will not be	
8	testifying today.	
9	THE COURT: Does that satisfy your inquiry?	
10	MS. KENDRICK: If that's the extent of it, yeah.	10:21AM
11	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.	
12	MS. KENDRICK: Sorry.	
13	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
14	Q. If you go down do you remember being on this	
15	teleconference on December 2nd?	10:21AM
16	A. No, I don't.	
17	Q. Do you have any reason to doubt that the notes that were	
18	taken by this individual during the teleconference do not	
19	reflect what he or she was hearing at the time?	
20	A. I have never	10:21AM
21	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection. There's no	
22	foundation as to who authored this, where it came from. I	
23	can't identify it and the witness has not identified it,	
24	either.	
25	MS. KENDRICK: Your Honor, defendants produced this as	10:21AM

	45	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	responsive to the open clinic document. So in terms of	
2	authentication it was clearly in their possession.	
3	MR. BOJANOWSKI: It's not a self-authenticating	
4	document.	
5	THE COURT: The question is sustained. The question	10:22AM
6	is faulty because it says, "Do you have any reason to doubt	
7	that the notes that were taken by this individual during the	
8	teleconference do not reflect what he or she was hearing at the	
9	time?" This witness would have no way of knowing what the	
10	person who took the notes was hearing at the time. Perhaps a	10:22AM
11	different question could be whether or not after review of the	
12	notes, whether there's anything in the notes that the witness	
13	disagrees with. You can ask that question if you want.	
14	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
15	Q. Have you had a chance to review the notes?	10:22AM
16	A. No, I have not.	
17	Q. Why don't you take some time and take a look.	
18	A. And the question again?	
19	Q. Do you have any reason to doubt anything that is written	
20	there is not accurate?	10:23AM
21	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection.	
22	THE COURT: Overruled.	
23	THE WITNESS: Whoever wrote this I can only assume	
24	that this is what their understanding was.	
25	BY MS. KENDRICK:	10:23AM

	46	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. Okay. So do you see under Number 1, 24 HNR slash sick call	
2	the fourth dash that says HNR boxes stay, and underneath it	
3	can't force IMs, inmates, to bring HNR to medical?	
4	A. Yes.	
5	Q. Do you remember having any discussion with Mr. McWilliams	10:24AM
б	or these others individuals listed as being present about why	
7	you cannot force inmates to bring HNRs to medical?	
8	A. No.	
9	Q. If you turn to Tab 24.	
10	A. Okay.	10:24AM
11	Q. At the bottom of the page, there is an e-mail sent by an	
12	individual named Lisa Yanez on December 2nd, 2016 at 11:23 a.m.	
13	Do you know who Ms. Yanez is?	
14	A. She reports to Mr. McWilliams.	
15	Q. And at the bottom of the page she writes, "Follow-up from	10:24AM
16	discussion today." And then if you turn the page, "HNR boxes	
17	must be kept. They are not going away."	
18	Does this refresh your memory of this meeting?	
19	A. No.	
20	Q. Do you know why on December 2nd the custody operations and	10:25AM
21	Healthcare Services Monitoring Bureau were saying that HNR	
22	boxes must stay?	
23	A. There was no determination made that they were going to	
24	absolutely be removed at that time, as I recall.	
25	Q. Okay. If you go down about nine bullet points, on her	10:25AM

<pre>CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct e-mail it says, "Hold Corizon to the 12-hour nurse's Line 7 to 7." What does that mean? A. I'm not sure how that's to be interpreted. To me, it sounds as if they wanted to have nurse line running 12 hours a day. Q. Isn't it the case that you have previously told the Court in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 typically. Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is checking all HNR boxes." What does that mean?</pre>
 7." What does that mean? A. I'm not sure how that's to be interpreted. To me, it sounds as if they wanted to have nurse line running 12 hours a day. Q. Isn't it the case that you have previously told the Court in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 typically. Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
 3 What does that mean? 4 A. I'm not sure how that's to be interpreted. To me, it 5 sounds as if they wanted to have nurse line running 12 hours a 6 day. 7 Q. Isn't it the case that you have previously told the Court 8 in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? 9 A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 10 typically. 11 Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and 12 underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
 A. I'm not sure how that's to be interpreted. To me, it sounds as if they wanted to have nurse line running 12 hours a day. Q. Isn't it the case that you have previously told the Court in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 typically. Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
5 sounds as if they wanted to have nurse line running 12 hours a day. 7 Q. Isn't it the case that you have previously told the Court in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? 9 A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 10 typically. 10:26AM 11 Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
6 day. 7 Q. Isn't it the case that you have previously told the Court 8 in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? 9 A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 10 typically. 10:26AM 11 Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and 12 underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
7 Q. Isn't it the case that you have previously told the Court 8 in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? 9 A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 10 typically. 11 Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and 12 underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
8 in declarations that nurse's line runs from 7 to 7? 9 A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 10 typically. 11 Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and 12 underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
 9 A. No. There's availability, but nurse lines don't run 7 to 7 10 typically. 11 Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and 12 underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
10typically.10:26AM11Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and12underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
11 Q. And if you see the last bullet point that is in bold and 12 underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
12 underlined, it says, "Follow up each day to ensure Corizon is
13 checking all HNR boxes " What does that mean?
TS CHECKING ALL MAR DORES. WHAT AUES CHAT MEAN:
14 A. I can't speak for the person who wrote this. Apparently,
15 they are asking that someone from operations looks at or talks 10:26AM
16 with Corizon to make sure that the HNR boxes are empty each
17 day.
18 Q. Were you aware that operations staff had instructed the
19 wardens and the deputy wardens to make sure that they were
20 emptied?
21 A. No.
22 Q. If you could turn to Tab 27.
23 This is an e-mail exchange between Kathleen Campbell
24 and Mark Haldane. Those are both people that report to you,
25 correct? 10:27AM

	48	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A. Kathleen does, yes.	
2	Q. And does Mr. Haldane report to Ms. Campbell?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. If you turn to the second page of the e-mail, Mr. Haldane	
5	writes, "Sumi reported that according to Rolly Maldonado, as	10:27AM
6	soon as the sick call is in place and implemented that the HNR	
7	boxes were going away. I said that was in direct contradiction	
8	to what I was told today, which is that they were never going	
9	away because it is an access to care issue."	
10	Did you participate in a meeting on December 7 with	10:27AM
11	the monitors where they were told the boxes are not going away?	
12	A. I don't recall that the monitors were ever told the boxes	
13	were never going away.	
14	Q. Do you have any reason to think that Mr. Haldane is	
15	misremembering what he had been told earlier in the day?	10:28AM
16	A. I have no reason to doubt what his memory is.	
17	Q. If you flip to Exhibit 30.	
18	THE COURT: Now, you refer to it as Exhibit 30. I	
19	don't think it's been admitted.	
20	MS. KENDRICK: I'm sorry, Your Honor I misspoke. Tab	10:28AM
21	30.	
22	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
23	Q. And Sumi Erno is the Facility Health Administrator at	
24	Perryville, is that correct?	
25	A. She was.	10:28AM

	49	
ļ	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
1	Q. Until when?	
2	A. I believe a couple months ago.	
3	Q. Okay. This e-mail is from December 7 so she was the	
4	director or administrator then?	
5	A. She was the health administrator at that time, yes.	10:28AM
6	Q. So if you turn to the second page, she is listing the	
7	schedule for all of the various yards at Perryville. Do you	
8	see that at the top, "The Corizon FHA has stated discourage	
9	inmates from using HNR box"?	
10	A. Yes.	10:29AM
11	Q. Do you think that's contradictory to what Mr. Haldane said	
12	that very same day that boxes were not going away because it's	
13	an access to care issue?	
14	A. No.	
15	Q. You think those two ideas can exist together?	10:29AM
16	A. The desire was to have the inmates actually bring the HNRs	
17	into the open sick call as opposed to using the HNR boxes at	
18	that time.	
19	Q. But at this time in December, publicly you were still	
20	saying that the HNR boxes were present for people to access.	10:29AM
21	Is that correct?	
22	A. They were not being removed at that time, that's correct.	
23	Q. Okay. I'm going to show you something that was previously	
24	filed on the docket with this Court. It's Docket 1873-1.	
25	THE COURT: Do you have an extra copy for Ms. Brown?	10:30AM

	50 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	MS. KENDRICK: I gave you two.	
2	THE COURT: Could you run it over there? I'm sorry to	
3	make you a runner. It's easier for you to do it on your	
4	circuit. Thank you.	
5	BY MS. KENDRICK:	10:30AM
6	Q. Mr. Pratt, this is a declaration that you signed under	
7	penalty of perjury and filed with the Court on January 18th,	
8	2017. If you want to just take a look at it and see if you	
9	remember this declaration.	
10	A. Yes.	10:31AM
11	Q. Did you write this declaration?	
12	A. No. It was written by my legal staff for me to agree to.	
13	Q. Okay. Did you review it before you signed it?	
14	A. Yes, I did.	
15	Q. Did you make any changes to it?	10:31AM
16	A. I don't recall if I did or not.	
17	Q. Okay. If you could turn to Page 3 on the bottom, it's	
18	Paragraph 20. Could you read that, please?	
19	A. "If an inmate wishes to submit an HNR outside of the hours	
20	in which the clinic is open for his slash her housing unit, the	10:31AM
21	inmate may submit the HNR in the HNR collection box. The HNR	
22	will be triaged by nursing staff and the inmate will be seen	
23	during the next open period for his slash her housing unit such	
24	that the inmate is still seen within 24 hours of the HNR	
25	request. And the HNR is still tracked for Performance Measures	10:32AM

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct 1 36 and 37." 2 Q. So as of January 18, you were telling the Court that the 3 HNR boxes were available for the prisoners, correct?	АМ
Q. So as of January 18, you were telling the Court that the HNR boxes were available for the prisoners, correct?	АМ
3 HNR boxes were available for the prisoners, correct?	АМ
	AM
	АМ
4 A. Yes.	AM
5 Q. And did you give any indication to the Court that the HNR 10:32	
6 boxes could potentially be removed?	
7 A. I don't know if I did or not.	
8 Q. Do you see any indication in Paragraph 20?	
9 A. No. Not in Paragraph 20.	
10 Q. Okay. If you could please turn to Tab 23. This is an 10:32	AM
11 e-mail sent on February 16th, 2017, from a person named Roland	
12 Maldonado at Corizon. And it's addressed to you and to Mr.	
13 McWilliams. Who is Mr. Maldonado?	
14 A. Mr. Maldonado works for Corizon. He is Rhonda Almanza's	
15 boss. 10:33	AM
16 Q. And in his e-mail that he's forwarding to you, he is	
17 telling you, quote, "Please find a graph below revealing that	
18 the sick call process is reverting back to an HNR box system.	
19 I suspected based on my experience in other states that if	
20 allowed to use the box or come to an open call that the 10:33	AM
21 population will always take the easiest route and go to the	
22 box. I'd like to hear your thoughts on numbers and whether the	
23 deterioration in open call process will meet your slash Court's	
24 needs."	
25 Do you remember this e-mail or this chart showing the 10:33	AM

	52	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	utilization?	
2	A. Not no. I don't recall this, but it's obvious that I	
3	have seen it.	
4	Q. Is this what prompted the beginning of a discussion about	
5	removing the HNR boxes?	10:33AM
6	A. I don't know if this prompted it or if these were ongoing	
7	discussions.	
8	Q. Well, if it was an ongoing discussion was it ongoing before	
9	January 18th?	
10	A. It may have been up for consideration, yes.	10:34AM
11	Q. When you represented to the Court that the HNR boxes were	
12	there and in place?	
13	A. Yes.	
14	Q. Then on the third page of the e-mail there's a chart that	
15	shows for six prisons, Eyman, Florence, Lewis, Perryville,	10:34AM
16	Tucson, and Yuma, for each week, the number of patients who	
17	requested medical care, mental health care, or dental care via	
18	HNR box versus going to the open sick call. What about these	
19	numbers were concerning to you or Mr. Maldonado?	
20	MR. BOJANOWSKI: What tab are you on, Corene.	10:35AM
21	MS. KENDRICK: Still on 33.	
22	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
23	Q. I guess let me back up. Mr. Maldonado expresses concern in	
24	his e-mail and encloses this chart as the basis for his	
25	concerns. Upon reviewing this chart, do you share his	10:35AM

	53	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	concerns?	
2	A. He indicates that sites report that inmates prefer the HNR	
3	box to the open sick call process as they do not have to wait	
4	to be seen. When they use the box they are called down to be	
5	seen by the nurse at that time as opposed to waiting in turn	10:35AM
6	and then he lists all the numbers.	
7	Q. Right. But what is it about the numbers on their face that	
8	would cause concern for him or potentially for you?	
9	A. This doesn't show any concern for me.	
10	Q. Okay. So you did not share the concern that some people	10:35AM
11	were still using the boxes?	
12	A. No. It is simply a fact that people are still using the	
13	boxes.	
14	Q. Okay. If you could turn to Tab 29.	
15	A. Okay.	10:36AM
16	Q. This is an e-mail that you sent on May 15 of this year with	
17	the subject line "Redirection for HNR boxes on minimum and	
18	medium yards." And it's addressed to some people on your	
19	staff; Ms. Barlund, Ms. Headstream, Ms. Campbell, Dr. Taylor,	
20	and then Ms. Almanza from Corizon, correct?	10:36AM
21	A. Correct.	
22	Q. And you are asking them for feedback on, you call it,	
23	quote, repurposing the HNR boxes effective June 12. You, in	
24	your e-mail say that some requests should be exempt from	
25	medication refills. Why did you feel that way?	10:37AM

	54	
·	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
1	A. Inmates don't they don't need to be seen for a	
2	medication refill. It's simply something they can submit.	
3	It's not going to require them to be seen by nursing staff.	
4	Q. Right. And then the last sentence of your e-mail you came	
5	up with other examples such as a person who is running out of	10:37AM
6	catheters or someone who needs to review his medical records,	
7	correct?	
8	A. Correct.	
9	Q. And in response, your employee, Ms. Campbell, says that she	
10	believes that HNR boxes should be completely removed. And she	10:37AM
11	says, quote, "I don't know what will stop the inmates from	
12	dropping an HNR in the box wanting to be seen on sick call	
13	line. I think by removing the HNR boxes it would eliminate	
14	this issue."	
15	What exactly is she's characterizing prisoners	10:38AM
16	putting HNRs in boxes as issues. Does that mean it's a	
17	problem?	
18	A. That's not the way I read it, no.	
19	Q. Do you think it's a problem that they still use boxes?	
20	A. No.	10:38AM
21	Q. Do you agree with her that they should be completely	
22	removed and people getting medication refills be forced to go	
23	to the clinic?	
24	A. No. I have never said that.	
25	Q. And then Dr. Taylor says in response to Ms. Campbell,	10:38AM

	55	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	1
1	quote, "I completely agree with Kathy," with a smiley face,	
2	right?	
3	A. Correct.	
4	Q. Okay. I want to go back to your declaration, the January	
5	18th one. On Paragraph 22, you state to the Court that if an	10:38AM
6	inmate has an urgent or emergent need for medical care outside	
7	the hours in which the clinic serves his/her housing unit,	
8	security staff may initiate an ICS or contact medical staff who	
9	may either request that the inmate be brought to an open	
10	medical clinic or may come to the inmate's location.	10:39AM
11	So it's up to custody officers to decide whether a	
12	person requires medical care after hours?	
13	A. Ask that again, please.	
14	Q. Based on your statement here, it's up to custody officers	
15	to decide whether a person is going to need medical care,	10:39AM
16	right?	
17	A. No.	
18	Q. Whose deciding then, if not the officer?	
19	A. Security staff can call an ICS or an emergency if, in their	
20	opinion, there's a medical emergency taking place.	10:40AM
21	Q. Right. So you are asking security staff, correct?	
22	A. Asking them what?	
23	Q. To make the determination about whether it requires an	
24	emergency response?	
25	A. In their opinion, if they feel that it requires an	10:40AM

	56	
Ì	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	emergency response they can call the ICS at any time, yes.	
2	Q. COs don't have medical training beyond basic first aid,	
3	right?	
4	A. They receive some basic training, but, yes, it's first aid.	
5	Q. Basic first aid?	10:40AM
б	A. Correct.	
7	Q. Do you think it's appropriate for officers to take this	
8	gatekeeping role in accessing medical care?	
9	A. The officers are not gatekeepers for medical care. They	
10	are another set of eyes and ears on the yard to bring emergency	10:40AM
11	issues, or issues that they feel are required to be seen by	
12	medical. But they are not the gatekeepers.	
13	Q. If you could turn to Tab 41.	
14	THE COURT: How does someone in compliance with your	
15	Paragraph 22 description, "If an inmate has an urgent or	10:41AM
16	emergent need for medical care outside the hours in which the	
17	clinic serves his or her housing unit, a security staff may	
18	initiate an ICS," how is it that the security staff is not	
19	serving as a gatekeeper role in that function?	
20	THE WITNESS: It's not their ultimate determination.	10:41AM
21	If an inmate wants medical care, the officer can call medical,	
22	explain the issue to them. Medical becomes the gatekeeper at	
23	that point to say, yeah, we need to see them right now or we	
24	will come to the yard. Again, if an ICS is put forth then	
25	there will be a response from medical.	10:41AM

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct-

1 THE COURT: So is it your testimony that if an inmate 2 says I need medical care that it is not within the province of 3 the correction staff to say I'm not going to relay that information to medical officer? 4

THE WITNESS: I can't speak for each individual 5 10:41AM officer, Judge. But I will tell you that if an inmate says I б 7 have a headache, are you okay? The officer will talk to them. 8 The officer can report that to medical. But I quess 9 technically if you are saying the officer -- he's the conduit. 10 He's not necessarily the gatekeeper, but he is the conduit to 10:42AM 11 go to medical.

THE COURT: He's also the switch. He's also the 12 13 vowel. He or she is saying, yes, I'm going to allow that 14 information to pass through the conduit or not. So that's what 15 I'm trying to focus on, is when you say they are not the 10:42AM 16 gatekeeper, it seems like they are the vowel. They are the 17 gatekeeper because they are making, in the first instance, the 18 determination of what the inmate is saying, I need medical care, and the officer is saying I don't think you do so I'm not 19 20 going to allow it to pass through the conduit. It sounds like 10:42AM 21 from what you are saying that's something the correction 22 officer is free to do.

23 THE WITNESS: The officer does have that ability, yes, 24 sir. 25

THE COURT: Thank you. 10:42AM

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

	58	
1	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
2	Q. And, Mr. Pratt, if the officer declines to call an ICS, is	
3	there some sort of higher power or alternative that the	
4	prisoner can go to to seek further assistance?	
5	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection. Foundation.	10:43AM
б	THE COURT: Overruled.	
7	THE WITNESS: I'm not exactly sure who the or what	
8	are you saying. If an inmate requests from an officer I want	
9	to go see medical?	
10	BY MS. KENDRICK:	10:43AM
11	Q. So here's an analogy. I file a motion and I ask Judge	
12	Duncan to do something and he says no, I can go to the Ninth	
13	Circuit Court of Appeal and ask them for permission. Is there	
14	any sort of higher level to the officer who says no when the	
15	request is made, or is that the end of it?	10:43AM
16	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection.	
17	THE COURT: Overruled.	
18	THE WITNESS: I don't know the answer to that. That's	
19	probably a better question for operation staff to explain how	
20	that system works. The inmate also has the availability of, as	10:43AM
21	far as a grievance or a complaint, to put that in writing if	
22	they desire.	
23	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
24	Q. Okay. Could you turn to Tab 25 please. This is another	
25	e-mail from Ms. Erno at Perryville dated April 10th, 2017 with	10:44AM

	59	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	the subject line follow-up to medical meeting last week re:	
2	ICS. And she opens it to say, "To clarify access to care:	
3	From our HSTM and DO," and she proceeds to list policies from	
4	the technical manual and the order. She then writes underneath	
5	it, "If no ICS is called, what is the inmate refusing? How is	10:44AM
6	medical supposed to assess inmate if no HNR is submitted or no	
7	ICS is called?"	
8	Does that help you understand the questions that Judge	
9	Duncan and I have been asking?	
10	A. I understand what you are asking.	10:45AM
11	Q. So if an ICS is not called, is there a record made of it?	
12	A. There may be from the operations side. If the officer is	
13	doing rounds he may make notes to that effect. I don't know.	
14	Q. So you don't know if they are required to document every	
15	time they have been asked for an ICS in their response?	10:45AM
16	A. I do not.	
17	Q. Okay. Could you turn to Tab 41.	
18	And this is an e-mail chain again from Perryville from	
19	June of this year. If you could turn to the third page,	
20	there's an e-mail written by Adalia Cerrillo. She's listed as	10:46AM
21	Assistant Facility Health Administrator. And can you read the	
22	second sentence of her e-mail?	
23	A. The Tuesday June 6th?	
24	Q. Yes.	
25	A. Second sentence?	10:46AM

	60	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. Yes.	
2	A. "Originally when we opened up"	
3	Q. Second sentence.	
4	A. "DOC is refusing to transport inmates to where we have the	
5	proper equipment to complete certain medical procedures."	10:46AM
б	Q. And then she goes on to say that when they set up the open	
7	sick call at Lumley Unit, they set up a nurse line that used a	
8	massage table for an exam chair, or exam table? Does she say	
9	that?	
10	A. Yes.	10:46AM
11	Q. And she goes on to say that they need a full exam table	
12	because Dr. Enciso cannot do paps on this yard?	
13	A. Yes.	
14	Q. And then at the end of her e-mail she notes, "This is going	
15	to affect our CGAR measure, Performance Measure 42, for	10:47AM
16	follow-up encounters."	
17	Were you aware of this problem at Lumley?	
18	A. No.	
19	Q. If you turn to the second page of the e-mail sent the same	
20	day, June 7th, by the ADON assistant director of nursing, Ms.	10:47AM
21	Ellison, she writes that, "If the inmate is housed in CMU,	
22	closed management, we are told by custody staff that the inmate	
23	cannot be brought to the Lumley medical area. Custody staff	
24	insists that because these inmates must be restrained, escorted	
25	by two security staff, the 21 area must be shut down and they	10:47AM

	61	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	are a risk for injury and will not be brought to medical."	
2	Do you see this as officers playing the gatekeeping	
3	role in access to medical care?	
4	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection.	
5	THE WITNESS: It could be interpreted that way, yes.	10:48AM
6	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
7	Q. Do you personally interpret it that way?	
8	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection.	
9	THE WITNESS: If there are other issues going on from	
10	a security standpoint, purely security, where they cannot make	10:48AM
11	this happen, I can't speak to whether or not this person is	
12	still going to be seen by medical or if it's going to happen	
13	immediately or what is going to happen to get that inmate to	
14	medical. This is the first time I have ever seen this e-mail.	
15	BY MS. KENDRICK:	10:48AM
16	Q. Okay. And then finally, on the first page of this e-mail	
17	chain, Mr. Haldane, your monitor at Perryville, he does recite	
18	some of the policies regarding the fact that clinical	
19	encounters must occur in an appropriate clinical setting. And	
20	he states, "It is not appropriate to conduct OB/GYN exams	10:48AM
21	without an exam table with stirrups." He then goes on the	
22	fourth paragraph to say, "The medical room on B yard has no air	
23	conditioning. With humidity and heat it is not appropriate to	
24	have clinic stock there as it will exceed 78 degrees."	
25	Were you aware that the open clinic room on Lumley	10:49AM

	62	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	yard was not air conditioned?	
2	A. No.	
3	Q. Do you agree with Mr. Haldane's assertion that a clinic	
4	without air conditioning is not an appropriate place to store	
5	medication?	10:49AM
6	A. If the temperatures exceed 78 degrees, yes.	
7	Q. And you stated that you were not aware of this problem. Do	
8	you know if a proper exam table versus a massage table was ever	
9	put in at the Lumley clinic?	
10	A. I don't.	10:49AM
11	Q. And if a patient wants to see mental health, she has to	
12	physically go to the nurse's line and submit an HNR there,	
13	right?	
14	A. Yes.	
15	Q. And wait to be seen by a nurse, right?	10:50AM
16	A. She will be seen when she presents the HNR.	
17	Q. Okay. And are the prisoners charged \$4 for this triage	
18	encounter?	
19	A. In most circumstances, yes.	
20	Q. Are you concerned that this \$4 charge would create a	10:50AM
21	disincentive for people to seek mental health care?	
22	A. No.	
23	Q. Why not?	
24	A. Why?	
25	Q. Because if they have to pay \$4 to see a nurse before they	10:50AM

	63	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	can see mental health?	
2	A. They are being seen. They are being evaluated by the nurse	
3	to see what their issues are. If it's something emergent they	
4	are taken care of right away. Otherwise it's a referral to	
5	mental health and there will be no charge for mental health.	10:50AM
6	Q. Nobody is charged for mental health?	
7	A. No. That's not what I said.	
8	Q. Who is charged for mental health care?	
9	A. Most inmates are charged. But you have got SMI, minors,	
10	folks that are in infirmaries, they are not charged.	10:51AM
11	Q. Okay. So	
12	THE COURT: Just to make sure that I understand, so if	
13	somebody has a mental health care issue, they have to pay \$4 to	
14	explain that to the nurse who asks basic questions such as are	
15	you a threat to yourself or threat to others, what are you	10:51AM
16	feeling, and records that information. And then that nurse	
17	decides whether or not a referral is appropriate to a mental	
18	health care specialist. Is that right, what happens?	
19	THE WITNESS: Basically, yes.	
20	THE COURT: And each of those times, the first time	10:51AM
21	with the nurse and the second time with the mental health	
22	specialist, lower case S, meaning just the wide range of mental	
23	health providers, each of those encounters results in a \$4	
24	charge?	
25	THE WITNESS: No. The initial encounter would; a	10:51AM

	64	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	referral would not.	
2	THE COURT: So the subsequent visit with the mental	
3	health specialist does not ever involve a \$4 charge if they	
4	paid the \$4 originally?	
5	THE WITNESS: Yes.	10:52AM
6	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.	
7	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
8	Q. If a person comes to open clinic with an HNR to see mental	
9	health and they refuse to be seen on nurse's line, is the HNR	
10	still passed on to mental health?	10:52AM
11	A. I don't know if it's always passed on, no. If an inmate	
12	refuses, it's kind of counterintuitive to have an inmate bring	
13	in an HNR and say, I don't want to be seen.	
14	Q. I don't want to be seen by the nurse, the nurse's line.	
15	A. If an inmate is having some sort of a medical or mental	10:52AM
16	health issue, it's up to the nurse to triage that and refer	
17	them appropriately. And if they are having significant issues	
18	they can be seen right away. That's the purpose of better	
19	access to healthcare through this process.	
20	Q. Okay. Could you turn back to your declaration from January	10:52AM
21	18th, Paragraph 11?	
22	A. Okay.	
23	Q. You state that, "The open clinic was developed by Corizon	
24	and ADC in direct response to the Court's November 10th, 2016	
25	order requiring outside transports and was intended to ensure	10:53AM

	65	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	defendant's compliance with Performance Measure 37 which	
2	requires that inmates be seen within 24 hours of submission of	
3	a health needs request for routine medical care."	
4	Could you please read Paragraph 12?	
5	A. "HNRs for routine dental care and mental health care	10:53AM
6	continue to be addressed through referrals to dental and mental	
7	health staff and must be seen within the timelines provided in	
8	the stipulation."	
9	Q. So a January 18th request for dental and mental health were	
10	not forced to go to the nurse's line?	10:53AM
11	A. Prior to that, no.	
12	Q. So when was that changed?	
13	A. I'm not exactly sure of the date. But that, again, that is	
14	the process for the open nurse line.	
15	Q. Did you or your counsel ever provide any clarification to	10:54AM
16	the Court regarding Paragraph 12 of your declaration?	
17	A. Not that I know of.	
18	THE COURT: So this representation in 12, accurate as	
19	you swore that it was on the day that you issued it, thereafter	
20	became no longer true. Is that correct?	10:54AM
21	THE WITNESS: After the 12th?	
22	THE COURT: No. After the date that it was executed,	
23	which was on the 18th of January.	
24	THE WITNESS: January 18th? I'm not understand the	
25	question, Judge.	10:54AM

ſ

1	THE COURT: Paragraph 12 says, "HNRs for routine	l
2	dental care and mental health care continue to be addressed	1
3	through referrals to dental and mental health staff and must be	1
4	seen within the timelines provided in the stipulation." So	1
5	that was true, we can agree, on the 18th of January 2017. But	10:55AM
б	what Ms. Kendrick has just elicited from you is that sometime	1
7	after that, that no longer became true?	1
8	THE WITNESS: No. That's not the case. They are	l
9	still referred. It's just whether or not they are referred at	1
10	the time that they see the nurse or if they put it in an HNR	10:55AM
11	box they are referred from the HNR box.	l
12	THE COURT: I see. All right. That clarifies my	l
13	question. That seems to cast a different light on it, Ms.	1
14	Kendrick.	1
15	BY MS. KENDRICK:	10:55AM
16	Q. We can move on.	1
17	THE COURT: I'm sorry?	1
18	MS. KENDRICK: I'm ready to move on.	1
19	THE COURT: Well, again, when you make points that	1
20	seem to get a purchase with me and I ask subsequent questions	10:55AM
21	that seem to undercut that, it would seem reasonable to say,	1
22	oh, it looks like my supposition of my question wasn't	1
23	accurate. If I'm missing something that means that your	1
24	question still has some purchase, tell me what that is. But it	l
25	looks like the question by the answer has been cleared up.	10:56AM

	67	
Ì	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
2	Q. Just when was it? What was the date that this change was	
3	made?	
4	A. I don't know specifically the date, but it had to be	
5	relatively close to this, the time of my declaration.	10:56AM
6	Q. Okay. And neither you nor your counsel decided to update	
7	us about it?	
8	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection, Your Honor. I	
9	think I'm confused. I'm unaware of a change that's been made.	
10	THE COURT: That's what I'm trying to focus on.	10:56AM
11	I'm sorry for over speaking you. Go ahead.	
12	MR. BOJANOWSKI: I think the witness has testified	
13	that there hasn't been a change, quote, unquote, that the	
14	policy is still consistent. They see the nurse, there is a	
15	referral if needed. And that's what was happening in January	10:56AM
16	and is still happening today. That's my understanding of the	
17	witness's testimony.	
18	THE COURT: Hold it just a second.	
19	I understand what you said, Mr. Pratt, with respect to	
20	the referrals continuing to be made that there was no change	10:57AM
21	there. But what the change is that is raised by the question	
22	is whether HNRs were thereafter still sufficient to initiate	
23	these referrals. And you told the Court on the day of the	
24	affidavit that HNRs for routine dental care and mental health	
25	care continue to be addressed, and then after that HNRs no	10:57AM

68 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct-1 longer became -- no longer were the mechanism for these 2 referrals. You had to go to the open line. Is that what you 3 are saying the change is? I'm not even actually describing a 4 THE WITNESS: No. change. It's a change in the delivery of the HNR. Where that 5 10:57AM HNR comes from is inconsequential. That referral is still б 7 going to take place whether it comes through an HNR box or an inmate hands that HNR to the nurse. 8 9 THE COURT: And where do we stand today with respect 10 to this statement: "HNRs for routine dental care and mental 10:58AM 11 health care continue to be addressed through referrals." Does that continue to be true? 12 13 That continues to be true. THE WITNESS: 14 THE COURT: Is there anything else that I'm missing? 15 MS. KENDRICK: Well, Your Honor, it's very ambiguously 10:58AM written, which probably makes sense since it was written by 16 17 counsel. But the previous paragraph talks about compliance 18 with Performance Measure 37, which has to do with the timelines 19 for medical care treatment, and that making people come to the 20 clinic was to address that problem. Paragraph 12 refers to the 10:58AM 21 timelines to dental and mental health care, which are contained in Performance Measure 98 and, I believe, 103. 22 23 So when you read it like that, it appears, reading 24 Paragraph 11, that this is designed to address people 25 requesting, quote, routine medical care, and then the next 10:59AM

	69	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	paragraph says routine dental care and mental health care	
2	continue to be addressed through referrals. So continue to be	
3	could be interpreted to mean that it was continuing to be the	
4	way it was before. So if it was the case, then when did it	
5	switch that everybody had to go to the clinic, not just people	10:59AM
б	holding the HNRs that said I have a sore throat?	
7	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.	
8	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
9	Q. And I think we have just muddied the waters instead of	
10	clearing it.	10:59AM
11	Tab 15, Mr. Pratt. This is a complaint, informal	
12	complaint response to a prisoner at Yuma. I request that you	
13	please only use his initials and not his full name. It's dated	
14	April 4th, 2017, by Carlie Myers, the director of nursing at	
15	Yuma. And it states that the prisoner submitted an informal	11:00AM
16	complaint regarding an HNR written by you stating you were	
17	hearing voices. You state you were advised you would not be	
18	charged for the visit since it was mental health related. You	
19	state that you now have a \$4 charge for that visit.	
20	Could you read the next paragraph, please?	11:00AM
21	A. "I reviewed your medical file and do see that you were seen	
22	on nurse line March 16, 2017 for hearing voices. You are	
23	charged for that visit as you were seen by the nurse regarding	
24	your complaint. You then referred you are then referred to	
25	mental health where there is no charge for that. You, at any	11:00AM

1 time, could have refused the nurse line and still be referred 2 to mental health. The charge will remain on your banking 3 statement." 4 Q. Okay. Is that according to policy? Does that follow 5 policy? 11:0144 6 A. Yes. A charge, unless this inmate is SMI, yes, the charge 10:0144 7 would be appropriate. 20. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been 11:0144 9 referred to mental health? 11:0144 11:0144 10 A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. 11:0144 11 Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental 11:0144 12 health would he avoid that \$4 charge? 11:0144 13 A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen 11:0144 14 on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge 11:0144 15 would remain. It would be appropriate. 11:0144 16 Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have 11:0144 17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental 18 18 health. 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes.		70 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	1
2 to mental health. The charge will remain on your banking 3 statement." 4 Q. Okay. Is that according to policy? Does that follow 5 policy? 6 A. Yes. A charge, unless this inmate is SMI, yes, the charge 7 would be appropriate. 8 Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been 9 referred to mental health? 10 A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. 11 Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental 12 health would he avoid that \$4 charge? 13 A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen 14 on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge 15 would remain. It would be appropriate. 16 Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have 17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental 18 health. 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 20 So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? 11 A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 12 are talking? 20 No. If he's at nurse	1		
 statement." Q. Okay. Is that according to policy? Does that follow policy? A. Yes. A charge, unless this inmate is SMI, yes, the charge would be appropriate. Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health? A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental health would he avoid that \$4 charge? A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 			
4Q. Okay. Is that according to policy? Does that follow11:01.005policy?11:01.006A. Yes. A charge, unless this inmate is SMI, yes, the charge10:01.007would be appropriate.Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been10:01.009referred to mental health?10:01.0010A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes.11:01.0011Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental11:01.0012health would he avoid that \$4 charge?11:01.0013A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen11:01.0014on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge11:01.0015would remain. It would be appropriate.11:01.0016Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have11:01.0017refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental11:01.0018health.11:01.0011:01.0019A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes.11:01.0020So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4?11:01.0021A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you11:01.0022are talking?20. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and			
5 policy? 11:01AM 6 A. Yes. A charge, unless this inmate is SMI, yes, the charge 7 would be appropriate. 8 Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been 9 referred to mental health? 10 A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. 11:01AM 11 Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental 11:01AM 12 health would he avoid that \$4 charge? 11 13 A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen 11:01AM 14 on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge 11:01AM 15 would remain. It would be appropriate. 11:01AM 16 Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have 11:01AM 17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental 11:01AM 18 health. 11 11:01AM 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 11:01AM 20 So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? 11:01AM 21 A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 11:01AM 22 are talking? 23 Q. No	3		
 A. Yes. A charge, unless this inmate is SMI, yes, the charge would be appropriate. Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health? A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental health would he avoid that \$4 charge? A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	4	Q. Okay. Is that according to policy? Does that follow	
 would be appropriate. Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health? A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental health would he avoid that \$4 charge? A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	5	policy?	11:01AM
 8 Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been 9 referred to mental health? 10 A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. 11 Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental 12 health would he avoid that \$4 charge? 13 A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen 14 on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge 15 would remain. It would be appropriate. 11:01AM 16 Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have 17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental 18 health. 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 20 Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? 14. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 12 are talking? 23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	6	A. Yes. A charge, unless this inmate is SMI, yes, the charge	
 referred to mental health? A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental health would he avoid that \$4 charge? A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	7	would be appropriate.	
 10 A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes. 11 Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental 12 health would he avoid that \$4 charge? 13 A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen 14 on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge 15 would remain. It would be appropriate. 16 Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have 17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental 18 health. 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 20. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 21 are talking? 23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	8	Q. So he could have refused the nurse line and still been	
 Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental health would he avoid that \$4 charge? A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	9	referred to mental health?	
 health would he avoid that \$4 charge? A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	10	A. If the nurse chose to pass that on, yes.	11:01AM
 A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	11	Q. And if he refused nurse line and was referred to mental	
 14 on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge 15 would remain. It would be appropriate. 11:01AM 16 Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have 17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental 18 health. 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 20 Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? 11:01AM 21 A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 22 are talking? 23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	12	health would he avoid that \$4 charge?	
 would remain. It would be appropriate. Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	13	A. No, he should not. At that point, I mean, if he was seen	
16 Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have 17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental 18 health. 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 20 Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? 21 A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 22 are talking? 23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and	14	on the nurse line and he had an evaluation, then the charge	
17 refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental health. 18 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 20 Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? 21 A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 22 are talking? 23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and	15	would remain. It would be appropriate.	11:01AM
 health. A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	16	Q. Right. But Ms. Myers is saying here that he could have	
 19 A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes. 20 Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4? 21 A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you 22 are talking? 23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	17	refused the nurse line and still been referred to mental	
20Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4?11:01AM21A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you2222are talking?2323Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and	18	health.	
 A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you are talking? Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and 	19	A. At the discretion of the nurse, yes.	
<pre>22 are talking? 23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and</pre>	20	Q. So if you refuse nurse line are you still charged \$4?	11:01AM
23 Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and	21	A. When you see mental health, is that at that point what you	
	22	are talking?	
24 says I don't want to pay \$4, I'm refusing.	23	Q. No. If he's at nurse line with his mental health HNR and	
	24	says I don't want to pay \$4, I'm refusing.	
25 A. No. He should not be charged at that point. 11:02AM	25	A. No. He should not be charged at that point.	11:02AM

	71	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. Okay. So that would from her response, is it fair to	
2	conclude that a person with a mental health request can refuse	
3	the nurse line, not be charged \$4, and still get referred to	
4	mental health?	
5	A. It's possible, yes.	11:02AM
б	THE COURT: Possible but not required, right?	
7	THE WITNESS: Correct.	
8	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
9	Q. If you flip to Tab 34, this is an e-mail that Dr. Taylor	
10	sent you on February 7. And she is sending it to you with high	11:02AM
11	importance saying that nursing staff at Perryville have been	
12	told to only see mental health HNRs that are, quote, "emergent"	
13	and the routine should be sent to mental health and not seen on	
14	nurse's line. And then she says several of the other prison	
15	officials on the call said the same thing.	11:03AM
16	Do you remember this issue?	
17	A. No.	
18	Q. And you forwarded it to Ms. Almanza at Corizon Health and	
19	said, "For discussion tomorrow before court." Do you remember	
20	that discussion with Ms. Almanza before court?	11:03AM
21	A. No, I don't.	
22	Q. Do you know what happened as to whether or not mental	
23	health staff I mean mental health HNRs, excuse me, that are	
24	routine could just be sent to mental health without being seen	
25	on nurse's line?	11:03AM

1	72 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	1
1	A. That's not the way the process was designed. If that was	
1 2	happening at some locations, it would be directed to Corizon to	
3	say, they need to be seen by nursing staff, all of them.	
4	Q. So based on Ms. Taylor's e-mail here, was this something	
5	that Corizon was doing on their own accord?	11:04AM
б	A. That's what her e-mail says, yes.	
7	Q. This wasn't something that you guys had instructed them to	
8	do?	
9	A. Absolutely not.	
10	Q. Did you direct Corizon to stop doing this, or did Dr.	11:04AM
11	Taylor?	
12	A. I don't recall specifically if I did that. My routine	
13	method would be to take this straight to Ms. Almanza and say,	
14	they all need to be seen by mental health, as I would assume	
15	Dr. Taylor would do the same thing.	11:04AM
16	Q. Do the nurses that run nursing line have special mental	
17	health training?	
18	A. Such as?	
19	Q. Are they mental health RNs?	
20	A. No.	11:04AM
21	Q. Are all the nurses that conduct nurses lines RNs, or can	
22	licensed practical nurses to nurse's line?	
23	A. The only ones that can do assessments are RNs.	
24	Q. Okay. And originally, you all were only doing open clinic	
25	at six prisons, is that correct?	11:05AM

	73	
[CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A. I don't know. I will take your word for it.	
2	Q. Eyman, Florence, Lewis, Perryville, Tucson, Yuma?	
3	A. Okay.	
4	Q. And now you are rolling it out to the other four prisons,	
5	is that correct?	11:05AM
6	A. Yes.	
7	Q. And are these going to operate 7 to 7?	
8	A. Open nurse line will run at various times throughout the	
9	day at prisons. I'm not saying that they were open 7 to 7 for	
10	everybody at every yard, but they are running every day at	11:05AM
11	every facility, yes.	
12	Q. And when did they start doing the open clinic at the four	
13	other prisons?	
14	A. I don't know specifically when they started that.	
15	Q. Was it this summer?	11:05AM
16	A. I think it was in June.	
17	Q. Did you are you aware of any pushback from custody staff	
18	or health care staff at these four institutions about switching	
19	to an open clinic system?	
20	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection. Relevance.	11:06AM
21	THE COURT: Overruled.	
22	THE WITNESS: Yes. I was made aware of one staff	
23	member's concern over this by stating that if wanting to go	
24	back strictly to no open boxes because for some reason she felt	
25	that the inmate population was abusing it and spending the time	11:06AM

	74	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	coming to medical and just being able to get out of the yard	
2	with an HNR and then roaming around and not actually going to	
3	medical and then returning back to their housing unit.	
4	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
5	Q. Did anybody from operations share that concern, the	11:06AM
6	security concern of people milling around the clinic?	
7	A. No.	
8	THE COURT: Can I interrupt for just a second? You	
9	said that this person wanted to go back strictly to no open	
10	boxes. Was that a misstatement? Did you mean to say that the	11:07AM
11	person wanted to go back to open boxes in an HNR system?	
12	THE WITNESS: No, sir. She indicated that she wanted	
13	just the boxes again. She didn't want the ability for them to	
14	walk in with an HNR.	
15	THE COURT: So the term "no open boxes"	11:07AM
16	THE WITNESS: I'm sorry.	
17	THE COURT: That was a misspeaking, really.	
18	THE WITNESS: No open clinic. I'm sorry.	
19	THE COURT: Thank you.	
20	BY MS. KENDRICK:	11:07AM
21	Q. Who was this individual?	
22	A. I don't recall the name. It was one of the Corizon nurses.	
23	Q. Which prison?	
24	A. I don't remember even which prison it was.	
25	Q. All right. Let's go to Tab 22. So this is an e-mail from	11:07AM

	75	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	May 15th that was sent to you by Troy Evans. He works for the	
2	Department as a monitor at Safford and Douglas, correct?	
3	A. Correct.	
4	Q. And he forwarded it to you and two of your colleagues. And	
5	he forwards a message from the Facility Health Administrator	11:08AM
6	Ann Mullen at Safford. Is this the individual you were	
7	referring to?	
8	A. No. I don't believe so. Again, to my recollection, it was	
9	a nurse that was running one of the nurse's lines.	
10	Q. Okay. And she says in the e-mail, "We are not broken at	11:08AM
11	Safford complex. It is a fact that Safford has the best	
12	medical run and team." And then she says, "They tried this	
13	many years ago and changed. Why do we always go backwards?"	
14	Do you know what she's referring to?	
15	A. No, I don't.	11:08AM
16	Q. How long have you been at ADC?	
17	A. 2000.	
18	Q. 2000. Okay. And in the time since you were there did they	
19	ever have this open clinic model prior?	
20	A. No.	11:09AM
21	Q. Okay. Who is Jim Taylor?	
22	A. Jim Taylor is a regional person that works for Corizon.	
23	Q. And Mr. Taylor also says in an e-mail, "I am surprised	
24	about this. McWilliams said the rural complexes would not be	
25	changing."	11:09AM

	76	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
1	Do you know why the change was made?	
2	A. For consistency.	
3	Q. And then on the next page, Ms. Mullen states that she wants	
4	the box to remain for routine dental care. Do you have any	
5	idea why somebody might want to keep the box for requests for	11:10AM
6	dental care?	
7	A. No.	
8	Q. Could it be that there's a 90-day time frame to be seen for	
9	dental care?	
10	A. Whether an HNR is handed in or it's put in a box, I don't	11:10AM
11	see how that would affect a wait time.	
12	Q. Okay. So if you could flip to Tab 16, this is regarding	
13	Douglas prison.	
14	A. Okay.	
15	Q. And Vicki Smith is the health services administrator at	11:10AM
16	Douglas prison?	
17	A. At that time she was, yes.	
18	Q. Does she still work for Corizon?	
19	A. I don't know.	
20	Q. Did she used to be the regional director?	11:10AM
21	A. No.	
22	Q. Of operations?	
23	A. No.	
24	Q. Okay. So she is sending an e-mail that says that it is a	
25	notification to prisoners at Douglas about open clinic. And in	11:11AM

	77	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	her e-mail, she says, quote, "We're attempting to, quote,	
2	'train' the inmates to report within the first 15 minutes of	
3	sick call anyway, so I think this will work. When they get	
4	turned away for that 30 minutes, they will learn quickly."	
5	Were you aware that the prisoners at Douglas were told	11:11AM
б	that they had to arrive at sick call in the first 15 minutes it	
7	was open?	
8	A. No.	
9	Q. If you can turn the page there are the notifications that	
10	went out. And at the bottom of the page, can you read what's	11:11AM
11	underlined?	
12	A. Inmates arriving for open sick call will have 15 minutes to	
13	arrive following the start of sick call.	
14	Q. Okay. And above that the hours that are listed, those are	
15	not 7 to 7, correct?	11:12AM
16	A. Correct.	
17	Q. In fact, it's 8 to 10:30 for one yard and then 1330 to 1500	
18	for another yard?	
19	A. Med pass and sick call for off-site workers is 4:30 in the	
20	morning to 5:30; med pass for other inmates, all other inmates,	11:12AM
21	6:30 to 7:30. Sick call for all other inmates on the north	
22	yard is 8 a.m. to 10:30 and sick call for all other inmates at	
23	south yard is 1330 to 1500.	
24	Q. Okay. Can you read this memo, the second paragraph, what	
25	it states?	11:12AM

	78	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A. "Requests for dental will be brought to open sick call for	
2	review, however, dental clinics will not be operating under the	
3	open sick call procedures. Likewise, those seeking mental	
4	health assistance will also present with an HNR to open sick	
5	call for further referral from nursing. Open sick call does	11:13AM
6	not apply to providers as a referral must be made from nursing	
7	to see a provider."	
8	Q. So when there's a referral here to the request being	
9	reviewed, does that involve an actual physical examination and	
10	assessment at nursing line?	11:13AM
11	A. Yes.	
12	Q. Back to the first page in Ms. Smith's e-mail and her	
13	statement, "When they get turned away for that 30 minutes they	
14	will learn quickly." What do you take that to mean?	
15	A. It's an education to let the inmates know that if they are	11:13AM
16	late they will have to wait until the next day.	
17	Q. Are you aware of any other prison institutions or units	
18	where they have a policy that the patients must arrive in the	
19	first 15 minutes that the clinic is open in order to be seen?	
20	A. No.	11:14AM
21	Q. Did you know that Douglas had implemented this policy?	
22	A. No.	
23	Q. Are you aware of any policy that a prisoner cannot be seen	
24	more than once in the same day on open clinic?	
25	A. No.	11:14AM
	<u> </u>	J

	79	
Ī		
1	Q. Is it permissible for nurses to turn someone away on the	
2	basis that the person was seen earlier in the day?	
3	A. It would be case specific. I don't know. Depending upon	
4	what the patients problems were.	
5	Q. Okay. If you could turn to Tab 13.	11:14AM
6	THE COURT: Before you move on, could you tell me if	
7	it's important for me to know what the difference is between	
8	med pass and sick call? I gather what we've been talking about	
9	is sick call. But this med pass is not a procedure I'm aware	
10	of.	11:15AM
11	THE WITNESS: Med pass is simply where it's direct	
12	observation therapy. They are not keep-on-person medications.	
13	They are handed each pill individually each day.	
14	MS. KENDRICK: The prisoners call it pill line.	
15	THE COURT: Thank you. Now I know what it is. I	11:15AM
16	didn't know that term.	
17	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
18	Q. So Tab 13, please. And this is a grievance that was filed	
19	at Lewis-Stiner prison with a response of February 17. Again,	
20	I ask that we all endeavor to not use this inmate's name.	11:15AM
21	If you could turn to Page 2, could you please read the	
22	highlighted text in this patient's grievance regarding December	
23	8, 2016?	
24	A. The highlighted section reads, "On 12-8-2016, my chest	
25	pains had occurred. I went to medical. I was not feeling	11:16AM

	80	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	right. My blood pressure was 110 over 10. Two nurses check if	
2	with the same results. I was still cleared to go back to	
3	building. If had gotten worse CO2 blank called ICS."	
4	Q. Okay. Blood pressure of 110 over 10, if that's true that	
5	would be dangerous, right?	11:16AM
6	A. Yes.	
7	Q. What can happen to a person if their blood pressure is very	
8	low?	
9	A. They could die.	
10	Q. They could go into shock?	11:16AM
11	A. They could die.	
12	Q. Okay. And if you just flip back to Page 1, which is the	
13	response to the grievance, do you see any reference to December	
14	8, 2016 in this response?	
15	A. Do I see a reference to what?	11:17AM
16	Q. This response instead, the response instead refers to the	
17	person being seen on February 3rd and being seen on February	
18	9th, 2017. But is there any response to the complaint	
19	regarding the treatment on December 8th, just on the first	
20	page?	11:18AM
21	A. I don't see any reference to December.	
22	Q. Okay. So that would be an incomplete grievance response?	
23	A. Well, they didn't address the issue from December, correct.	
24	Q. Okay. Could you turn a few pages on that tab to a document	
25	that's Bates numbered AG 0001.	11:18AM

	81	
1	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Where are you at, Corene.	
2	THE WITNESS: Where's the Bates stamp on these?	
3	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
4	Q. Bottom right corner. I apologize.	
5	A. Oh. I have got it. Okay.	11:18AM
6	Q. Okay. Does this appear to be a printout from eOMIS for	
7	this same person?	
8	A. It does.	
9	Q. And what is the date of the encounter?	
10	A. December 8th, 2016.	11:19AM
11	Q. And the time?	
12	A. 7:42 p.m.	
13	Q. And what does the subjective line say?	
14	A. Chief complaint: Inmate brought to medical hub for	
15	complaints of chest pain.	11:19AM
16	Q. And was his blood pressure taken?	
17	A. Yes, it shows in here that it was.	
18	Q. What does it show it was?	
19	A. 110 over 10.	
20	Q. All right. And could you please read the highlighted	11:19AM
21	sentences under history of present, under notes?	
22	A. Under the objective section?	
23	Q. Yes, sir.	
24	A. "Inmate advised that he had been seen twice in the last	
25	four hours including complaints about chest issues and cleared	11:19AM

	82	
ĺ	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	by medical and by the practitioner. Advised inmate he needed	
2	to follow up with HNR for continued issues. Inmate states he	
3	did fill out HNR already."	
4	Q. Is that an appropriate response by nursing staff?	
5	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Objection.	11:20AM
6	THE WITNESS: Judgment call. I don't know.	
7	MS. KENDRICK: You have no opinion about this?	
8	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection.	
9	THE COURT: Overruled.	
10	THE WITNESS: I would look at this and I would say I	11:20AM
11	would highly question the blood pressure.	
12	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
13	Q. Question the blood pressure or question the response by the	
14	nurse to the blood pressure?	
15	A. The blood pressure itself.	11:20AM
16	Q. Okay. Could you turn the page please. This is an outside	
17	specialist report dated October 28th, 2016, by a pediatric	
18	cardiologist.	
19	A. Is it possible to go back for a second?	
20	Q. Sure.	11:20AM
21	A. If you go beyond is the highlighted area on that objective	
22	note.	
23	Q. Uh-huh.	
24	A. It indicates that the inmate was advised he would have to	
25	wait as he had been cleared twice in four hours and he could	11:21AM

	83	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	return to his housing unit. The inmate stated okay. I'm being	
2	denied care. He was told he had been seen and cleared. He	
3	stated again I was denied care at 7:30 and walked out. No	
4	apparent distress, no apparent issues, and he returned to his	
5	housing unit at that point.	11:21AM
6	Q. Okay. So let's go to the next page. So this is a report	
7	for the same gentleman from Arizona Pediatric Cardiology from	
8	October 28th, 2016. Could you please read the highlighted text	
9	that's under history of present illness without saying his	
10	name?	11:21AM
11	A. "Mr. Blank is a 22-year-old male with a prior history of a	
12	ventriclar septal defect requiring surgical closure. He	
13	underwent pediatric surgical closure which demonstrated	
14	significant aortic insufficiency. He therefore underwent	
15	aortic valve repair with plication."	11:22AM
16	Q. And then in the next paragraph what is highlighted?	
17	A. "He has also received multiple doses of nitrates for relief	
18	of chest pain which gave him profound hypotension and severe	
19	headaches."	
20	Q. What's hypotension?	11:22AM
21	A. Low blood pressure.	
22	Q. Do you still question the blood pressure reading that the	
23	nurse got?	
24	A. I do.	
25	Q. Then on the third page of the report, the second page of	11:22AM

	84	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
1	the report under plan and recommendations, does it say	
2	follow-up visit in two months?	
3	A. I'm sorry. Where are you directing me to?	
4	Q. The next page.	
5	A. Yes. Plan and recommendations, follow-up visit in two	11:22AM
6	months, echocardiogram complete EKG, oxygen saturation.	
7	Q. Based on this nursing note from December 8th, 2016, two	
8	months later when he was to return to the cardiologist he's	
9	still suffering hypotension?	
10	A. Based upon the objective findings, yes.	11:23AM
11	Q. Is there a problem with broken blood pressure machines at	
12	Lewis-Stiner unit?	
13	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Your Honor, I will have to object.	
14	It's getting into quality of care issues which is well outside	
15	the scope of this hearing.	11:23AM
16	THE COURT: Overruled.	
17	THE WITNESS: Not that I'm aware of.	
18	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
19	Q. So you have no basis to question the accuracy of the blood	
20	pressure machine that measured him at 110 over 10?	11:23AM
21	A. Personally, no.	
22	Q. Okay. And you are quite familiar with the issue that we	
23	have discussed in front of the Court for the past few months	
24	about the Corrective Action Plan at Perryville from October	
25	2016 for Performance Measure 39 that said nurses would need to	11:23AM

	85	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
1	see people twice before they could make a referral to the	
2	provider?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. And 39 is the one that says if a nurse refers a patient to	
5	a provider the patient must be seen within 14 days. Right?	11:24AM
6	A. Correct.	
7	Q. And the concern was that this Corrective Action Plan at	
8	Perryville could impact the scores for Performance Measure 39,	
9	correct?	
10	A. Yes.	11:24AM
11	Q. And the Court previously found the defendants non-compliant	
12	with Performance Measure 39 at Perryville, right?	
13	A. Right.	
14	Q. It's also part of the outside order the Court issued on	
15	November 2016?	11:24AM
16	A. The community resource, yes.	
17	Q. And this requirement would also mean that the patients were	
18	being charged \$4 twice, correct, because they had to be seen on	
19	nurse's line two times?	
20	A. If they are seen twice, yes.	11:24AM
21	Q. And I believe that Ms. Campbell, who works for you,	
22	submitted a declaration to the Court recently about this issue?	
23	Are you aware of that?	
24	A. I don't know.	
25	Q. I will show you a copy of it and we can talk about it.	11:25AM

1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	May I approach?	
2	THE COURT: You may.	
3	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
4	Q. So if you turn to the first page of Ms. Campbell's	
5	declaration at the bottom of Paragraphs 8 and 9, she states	11:25AM
6	that this CAP went into effect at Perryville in October 2016	
7	and that she approved this CAP by mistake. Correct?	
8	A. That's what it says.	
9	Q. Okay. And then on Paragraph 13, she says that she inquired	
10	with site leadership at Perryville about when the practice	11:26AM
11	stopped and she was told it stopped when the open clinic came	
12	on line at Perryville in early December. That's what it says,	
13	correct?	
14	A. Correct.	
15	Q. And do you have any idea who the site leadership are at	11:26AM
16	Perryville that she may have consulted?	
17	A. At that time, I believe it was Sumi Erno who was a health	
18	administrator.	
19	Q. Okay. And are you aware of this issue coming up at any	
20	other prison?	11:26AM
21	A. No. Not particularly, no.	
22	Q. Okay. So is it your testimony that it only happened at	
23	Perryville?	
24	A. No. I can't say that definitively but I know when this	
25	issue came up, I'm not sure what facilities we were talking	11:26AM

86

87	
CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
about, but it was never condoned or agreed to.	
Q. Okay. And after you learned about this Perryville	
Corrective Action Plan, what steps did you take with Corizon to	
ensure that all institutions and all units knew that this was	
not an acceptable practice?	11:27AM
A. I would have brought this to Corizon's leadership's	
attention and said, this is not an acceptable practice, as	
would Kathy Campbell, as would Vanessa Headstream, as would Dr.	
Taylor.	
Q. And did they did the Corizon people, did you ask the	11:27AM
Corizon people to, for example, send an e-mail or have a	
meeting with all of their facility health administrators or	
medical directors or nursing directors to discuss that this is	
not an acceptable policy?	
A. I didn't direct them to do that, no.	11:27AM
Q. So you did not.	
Do you know if Corizon did take such steps?	
A. To my knowledge they did, yes.	
Q. What did they tell you they did?	
A. Through their education, they bring in their FHAs they	11:27AM
bring in DONs, they bring in their site leadership and they	
have these discussions on a regular basis.	
Q. So you were told by Corizon people that they specifically	
instructed the FHAs and the DONs to not do this?	
A. I was told that Corizon passed the word on to its staff	11:28AM
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct about, but it was never condoned or agreed to. Q. Okay. And after you learned about this Perryville Corrective Action Plan, what steps did you take with Corizon to ensure that all institutions and all units knew that this was not an acceptable practice? A. I would have brought this to Corizon's leadership's attention and said, this is not an acceptable practice, as would Kathy Campbell, as would Vanessa Headstream, as would Dr. Taylor. Q. And did they did the Corizon people, did you ask the Corizon people to, for example, send an e-mail or have a meeting with all of their facility health administrators or medical directors or nursing directors to discuss that this is not an acceptable policy? A. I didn't direct them to do that, no. Q. So you did not. Do you know if Corizon did take such steps? A. To my knowledge they did, yes. Q. What did they tell you they did? A. Through their education, they bring in their FHAs they bring in DONs, they bring in their site leadership and they have these discussions on a regular basis. Q. So you were told by Corizon people that they specifically instructed the FHAs and the DONs to not do this?

	88	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	1
1	that this is not an acceptable practice, yes.	
2	Q. Okay. Could you please turn to Tab 21. This is an inmate	
3	grievance from Florence Institution dated April 27. Could you	
4	turn to Page 27, read the highlighted text in the prisoner's	
5	grievance?	11:28AM
б	A. "On April 4th, 2017, I reported a sick call line at 8:30	
7	a.m., waited until 10 a.m. when I was told by CO Blank to come	
8	back after count. I returned at 12 p.m. to sick call line and	
9	waited until 1:30 p.m. At that time I was asked or I asked	
10	CO Blank for my ID and HNR back because waiting three hours to	11:29AM
11	see a nurse was too long and that sitting on a concrete bench	
12	that whole time worsens the pain and I could not stand the pain	
13	any longer."	
14	Q. And could you turn to the next page, which is a response by	
15	the Assistant Director of Nursing dated April 20th, 2017 and	11:29AM
16	please read the second highlighted paragraph.	
17	A. The first highlighted paragraph?	
18	Q. The second.	
19	A. The second paragraph is not highlighted.	
20	Q. Okay. The one that begins with "Your concern."	11:30AM
21	A. That's not highlighted. I'm sorry.	
22	"Your concern has been researched, including a review	
23	of your medical records. I am providing you with the following	
24	response. Per policy a patient must be seen by the nurse three	
25	times prior to being scheduled with the provider. I have	11:30AM

	89	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	1
1	placed you on the provider line for follow-up next week. As	
2	far as the wait time for open sick call, it is first come,	
3	first serve. This is a large yard with a lot of inmates."	
4	Q. So is this the first time that you learned that Florence	
5	was telling prisoners that they had to be seen three times on	11:30AM
6	nurse's line?	
7	A. Yes.	
8	Q. So that means the patient was charged \$12, right?	
9	A. I don't know.	
10	Q. Well, each visit is \$4, correct?	11:30AM
11	A. Potentially, yes. I don't know if he was charged or not.	
12	Q. Why would he not be charged \$4?	
13	A. The nurse may have chosen not to charge him. I don't know.	
14	Q. So you have no reason to say he was not charged?	
15	A. Nor do I have reason to say that he was.	11:31AM
16	Q. Okay.	
17	THE COURT: The standard rule is every time you come	
18	to nurse's line you get charged \$4.	
19	THE WITNESS: That's correct.	
20	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection, Your Honor.	11:31AM
21	That's not exactly true because there are certain	
22	classifications.	
23	THE COURT: That's true.	
24	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Such as if the person were indigent,	
25	SMI, et cetera.	11:31AM

	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	THE COURT: Yes. That's right. Thank you.	
2	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
3	Q. Plaintiffs first brought this issue of people being told	
4	they had to be seen multiple times on the line to your	
5	attention and the Court's attention in the winter, right?	11:31AM
6	A. I'm not sure when, but I know we have covered this ad	
7	nauseam, and we have always stated it has never been our policy	
8	that an inmate has to be seen more than once for referral.	
9	Q. Okay.	
10	THE COURT: And it wouldn't make me so sick, I	11:31AM
11	wouldn't be in an ad nauseam situation if it had been redressed	
12	the first time we raised it. And then I raise it again, and	
13	Dr. Taylor and others tell me it's completely resolved. And I	
14	see something dated $4/2017$, long after the nausea should have	
15	been occurring and resolved and cured, and this person is	11:32AM
16	saying not only twice but three times. You can understand how	
17	this would be somewhat alarming to me when I have been told	
18	repeatedly by people in the courtroom that this was not going	
19	on.	
20	THE WITNESS: And alarming to myself as well and to	11:32AM
21	Corizon leadership and everyone else. When I see something	
22	like this I cringe, because it's not policy. But I can't	
23	control every situation for every person out there. And I wish	
24	I could, but I just can't.	
25	THE COURT: The respondent here from N. Williams, RN,	11:32AM

90

	91	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	1
1	ADON, where is she in the hierarchy of things? Do you happen	
2	to know?	
3	THE WITNESS: The assistant DON at the facility would	
4	report to the Director of Nursing at the facility.	
5	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.	11:33AM
б	THE WITNESS: It's a few steps removed from the	
7	leadership.	
8	THE COURT: Thank you.	
9	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
10	Q. And this is a first level response because it says Inmate	11:33AM
11	Informal Complaint Response. Is that your understanding?	
12	A. Yes.	
13	Q. And the first page of this document is the inmate grievance	
14	response that is signed by Spencer Sego, the Facility Health	
15	Administrator, correct?	11:33AM
16	A. Correct.	
17	Q. And it states that the grievance is substantiated and	
18	resolved and final. So this is as high as it goes, correct?	
19	A. At the facility level, yes, that's correct.	
20	Q. Okay. Do you see anything here in Mr. Sego's response	11:33AM
21	repudiating the response that was provided to the first level	
22	by the ADON?	
23	A. I would have to review this response based upon the actual	
24	grievance itself.	
25	Q. In those two paragraphs written by Mr. Sego, does he say in	11:34AM

	92	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	it that RN Williams is incorrect about the policy?	
2	A. No, he does not. Again, without reviewing the grievance	
3	itself, I don't know if this was brought up in the grievance or	
4	if this was just part of an informal.	
5	Q. So when I asked you previously about all the steps that you	11:34AM
б	had taken since first learning about the Perryville situation,	
7	you said that you asked the people at Corizon to take care of	
8	it and to let people know.	
9	A. Yes.	
10	Q. What are you planning to do now when you get back to the	11:34AM
11	office about this?	
12	A. Well, I don't think I have to do a whole lot because	
13	Corizon leadership is sitting at the back of the courtroom and	
14	they are hearing exactly what I'm telling you in my	
15	frustrations. And that message needs to go back to the field	11:34AM
16	through Corizon.	
17	Q. And are you going to take any steps to follow up to ensure	
18	that every nurse is trained that this is not the policy?	
19	A. I will work with Corizon on how they deliver that message,	
20	yes. But I'm not going to direct them in exactly what they	11:35AM
21	have to do.	
22	Q. Well, they are your contractor, right?	
23	A. They are.	
24	Q. So if the person who holds the contract asks a vendor,	
25	subordinate vendor to do something, shouldn't they do it?	11:35AM
		1

	93	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A. They should do it but I'm not going to tell them how to do	
2	it.	
3	Q. Are you going to suggest how they do it?	
4	A. I will work with them on the way to deliver that message,	
5	yes.	11:35AM
6	Q. So I think the last time that you testified, I think it was	
7	in April or May, you said that the contract was up for renewal	
8	and you had two bidders. Are you still in that stage reviewing	
9	the bids?	
10	A. We are.	11:36AM
11	Q. Okay. And you are still negotiating with both bidders?	
12	A. We haven't gotten into negotiations yet.	
13	Q. So you are aware of the performance measures about timely	
14	referrals to specialty care?	
15	A. Yes.	11:36AM
16	Q. And that the Court has found defendants non-compliant with	
17	some of them?	
18	A. Yes.	
19	Q. And I believe it may have been you or others, that one of	
20	the reasons it was so difficult for Corizon was because of the	11:36AM
21	AHCCCS rates that they have to pay?	
22	A. As far as availability of providers, yes.	
23	Q. Has ADC received complaints about Corizon not paying money	
24	owed to specialists?	
25	A. Yes.	11:36AM

	94	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct]
1	Q. When?	
2	A. I received one a couple of days ago.	
3	Q. And what was that for?	
4	A. It was related to claims that were made that hadn't been	
5	paid yet, and it was just brought to my attention.	11:37AM
б	Q. How much?	
7	A. I don't know.	
8	Q. Who is the vendor or specialist?	
9	A. It was one of the hospitals.	
10	Q. Okay. And you said that was a couple days ago?	11:37AM
11	A. Yes.	
12	Q. Okay. Could you turn to Tab 37. And this is a series of	
13	e-mails that you are on from March 17, 2017, and the subject	
14	line is unpaid claims, correct?	
15	A. Correct.	11:37AM
16	Q. And if you flip to the start of the e-mail chain, which is	
17	on Page 4, it's sent by a person named Laura Slacian from	
18	Gilbert Hospital?	
19	A. Yes.	
20	Q. Her title is Director of Patient Financial Services?	11:37AM
21	A. Yes.	
22	Q. And she opens her e-mail saying, "Attached is the	
23	outstanding for Florence Hospital at Anthem: \$1,228,715.74.	
24	This amount outstanding for hospital is unacceptable. These	
25	outstanding bills go back to February 2016."	11:38AM

	95	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Do you remember getting this e-mail?	
2	A. I do.	
3	Q. Is this the one you are referring to or a different one?	
4	A. No. I have received one since then.	
5	Q. Was it also from Ms. Slacian?	11:38AM
6	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Your Honor, we'll object to this line	
7	of questioning. Again, we are so far outside the HNR box	
8	process at this point.	
9	THE COURT: True enough, but I have Mr. Pratt here on	
10	the issue of striking concern to me with respect to whether or	11:38AM
11	not people who are integral in the performance measures	
12	generally are being paid. So you may continue. The objection	
13	is overruled.	
14	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
15	Q. The more recent one, was it also from Ms. Slacian?	11:39AM
16	A. I believe it was, yes.	
17	Q. Was it regarding the same bill to Florence Anthem?	
18	A. No.	
19	Q. It was a different bill?	
20	A. Yes.	11:39AM
21	Q. Do you know if this \$1.2 million in arrears was ever paid	
22	by Corizon?	
23	A. I know Corizon addressed it. There were several e-mails	
24	going back and forth. There were problems with some of the	
25	claims. And it was totally addressed. And then I was	11:39AM

	96	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	surprised to see an e-mail a couple of days ago from the same	
2	party saying that there's some more outstanding things over the	
3	last, I think, over the last two months.	
4	Q. Okay. Can you read the paragraph that begins, "We are not	
5	contracted with Corizon"?	11:39AM
6	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection.	
7	THE COURT: Overruled.	
8	THE WITNESS: "We are not contracted with Corizon, and	
9	we are not obligated to accept AHCCCS rates for these services.	
10	Florence Hospital at Anthem and Gilbert Hospital continue to	11:39AM
11	serve the inmates of Corizon in good faith and accept reduced	
12	payments for services rendered. However, Corizon has not acted	
13	in good faith by paying for these services per the AZ Prompt	
14	Payment guidelines. I continue to have to constantly follow up	
15	and literally beg you for payment of our bills."	11:40AM
16	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
17	Q. And the next paragraph?	
18	A. "Please accept this e-mail as demand for payment of all	
19	unpaid invoices. Payments must be made by March 24th, 2017.	
20	Until such time that payment is received we will be unable to	11:40AM
21	provide elective radiology and other elective outpatient	
22	services."	
23	Q. Since Florence Anthem and Gilbert Hospitals were refusing	
24	to provide elective outpatient services, do you know where	
25	prisoners were going for these services?	11:40AM

	97	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A. I don't. Not specifically, no.	
2	Q. Could their refusal to see these patients explain	
3	non-compliance with the performance measures regarding	
4	specialty care in March?	
5	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Your Honor, we'll object. There's	11:41AM
6	got to be some evidence here of patients not being seen, and	
7	we're talking, you know, we get these broad brush strokes of,	
8	well, this is a possibility that patients weren't seen. Is	
9	there a list of patients that counsel has that were not seen.	
10	THE COURT: Well, the question is actually directed to	11:41AM
11	the answer that you offered, Mr. Bojanowski, so the objection	
12	is overruled. We'll hear the answer.	
13	THE WITNESS: I can't point to a direct correlation,	
14	because there are other providers that should be able to	
15	provide that same service. And I don't know what other	11:41AM
16	elective outpatient services they are talking about, and	
17	radiology is available at most facilities. So unless this is	
18	after hours radiology or something along those lines, again,	
19	it's can you say it's possible? Of course. Anything is	
20	possible. But I can't make a correlation with that	11:42AM
21	specifically.	
22	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
23	Q. Okay. So Mr. Pratt, my question was with regard to their	
24	possible performance on these performance measures in March	
25	being adversely affected. And I will represent to you based	11:42AM

98 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct-1 upon what information you provide me and the Court that in 2 March of this year, Eyman's score was 64 and Florence's score 3 was 59. So again, my question is whether or not you think that 4 their refusal to accept elective specialty appointments 5 11:42AM adversely affected the performance on these performance б 7 measures. 8 MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection. 9 THE COURT: Overruled. 10 The same answer. I don't know the THE WITNESS: 11:42AM 11 reasons for non-compliance specifically during that month there 12 were. I don't know how many of these elective radiology or 13 elective outpatient services, if any, were actually refused. Ι 14 know that's what the letter says, but I don't know that that 15 happened. 11:43AM 16 BY MS. KENDRICK: 17 Q. Okay. So when we come in here every month for our status 18 hearings one of the exercises that we go through is that we go 19 through the non-compliant performance measures. And Mr. 20 Bojanowski announces what the numbers are for a given month and 11:43AM 21 then offers explanations as to why numbers are what they are. 22 Is that correct? 23 Α. Correct. You have participated in this? 24 Ο. 25 Α. Yes, I have. 11:43AM

	99	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. Do you have any memory of when we discussed the March	
2	performance results that the fact that Corizon had not paid the	
3	hospital was offered as an explanation for non-compliance?	
4	A. I don't.	
5	Q. So you said you got an e-mail a few days ago. Is it,	11:43A
6	again, with the Florence Anthem Hospital?	
7	A. Yes.	
8	Q. Do you remember roughly how much is at issue?	
9	A. No idea. No, I don't.	
10	Q. Is it more than a million dollars?	11:43A
11	A. I don't know.	
12	Q. Is it \$100?	
13	A. I don't know.	
14	Q. Back when you were dealing with this issue in March, did	
15	you discuss this unpaid bill with Director Ryan?	11:447
16	A. I don't recall if I spoke directly with Director Ryan on	
17	this or not.	
18	Q. Do you think this is something that would be important to	
19	raise with him in your weekly meetings?	
20	A. Typically we talk about everything about the contract, so I	11:44A
21	wouldn't be surprised if this came up in a conversation.	
22	Q. Could it potentially adversely affect patient care?	
23	A. Yes, potentially.	
24	Q. Okay. If you could turn to Tab 36. This is another	
25	e-mail. And if you go to the second page, it's November 21st	11:447

	100	
1	and November 22nd. It's from Kathleen Campbell to you and it's	
2	referring to a bill from Mount Vista Hospital. And Kathy	
3	Campbell writes to you, quote, "Because it wasn't an emergency	
4	and he is an alien, AHCCCS doesn't pay and Corizon is	
5	responsible for paying his bill. Apparently Corizon isn't	11:45AM
6	recognizing that they are responsible for the bill."	
7	Is that true that Corizon is responsible for paying	
8	the bills for non-U.S. citizens?	
9	A. Yes.	
10	Q. And then if you flip to Page 1, you forwarded this e-mail	11:45AM
11	to Ms. Almanza at Corizon on November 23rd. And then the very	
12	next entry is on January 3rd. You re-sent it to Ms. Almanza	
13	and asked her for follow-up. What inspired your January	
14	e-mail?	
15	A. They probably hadn't gotten a response yet.	11:46AM
16	Q. So do you keep some sort of flag system with your e-mail if	
17	you don't get a response it reminds you to follow up again?	
18	A. I will, typically, as in this case, I copied myself on the	
19	e-mail so it comes back to me and I leave it open until it's	
20	resolved.	11:46AM
21	Q. To your knowledge, did Corizon ever pay for this patient's	
22	care?	
23	A. To my knowledge they did, yes.	
24	Q. Are you aware of other times when Corizon failed to pay	
25	outside specialists for medical care for non-U.S. citizens?	11:46AM

101 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct-1 Α. No. Q. This failure to pay is concerning, correct? 2 3 MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection. He testified they 4 did pay. THE COURT: Is that a general failure to pay? 5 11:46AM MS. KENDRICK: No, the failure to pay for --6 7 THE COURT: Four months. 8 MS. KENDRICK: For four months. Is that concerning? 9 THE WITNESS: In this case. If there was a dispute or misunderstanding on the responsibility for it, I can understand 11:47AM 10 why it wasn't paid in the first place, yes. 11 BY MS. KENDRICK: 12 0. Would it be reasonable to have a concern that Corizon's 13 utilization management team has a disincentive to approve 14 15 outside specialty requests for a non-U.S. citizen? 11:47AM 16 MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection. 17 THE WITNESS: I don't know anything about that 18 practice or process at all. 19 THE COURT: I didn't hear if there was an objection. 20 MR. BOJANOWSKI: There was, Your Honor. 11:47AM 21 THE COURT: What is it? 22 MR. BOJANOWSKI: I think she's making some kind of 23 allegation that has no basis in fact that somehow utilization 24 management is actively engaged in a process whereby they refuse to pay for alien citizens, or aliens. 25 11:47AM

	102	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	THE COURT: Overruled.	
2	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
3	Q. Is there some reason to have some concern about this	
4	happening?	
5	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection.	11:47AM
6	THE COURT: Overruled.	
7	THE WITNESS: No. There is no policy or procedure or	
8	reason for them to do that, no.	
9	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
10	Q. I'm not talking about a written policy. So what is the	11:48AM
11	basis for you saying there's no reason to be concerned of this	
12	incentive?	
13	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Same objection. If we could have	
14	some evidence showing it's actually happening.	
15	THE COURT: Don't need any. Thank you. Overruled.	11:48AM
16	THE WITNESS: I don't know that there is an incentive.	
17	I'm not sure where that's coming from. Utilization management	
18	pays claims every day through Corizon. And this is the only	
19	one that I can even reference, only because it's here, as to	
20	being related to an alien. I have not heard of this anywhere	11:48AM
21	else.	
22	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
23	Q. Okay. Are you aware of any other situations when Corizon	
24	hasn't paid an outside hospital or specialist besides the three	
25	that we have talked about here?	11:48AM
1		I

1	103 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A. No. I know there may be cases where there's questions with	
2	their utilization management on the extent of bills, where	
3	there's questions on whether or not bills are appropriate based	
4	on hospitalization days. That's all part of their utilization	
5	management process.	11:49AM
6	Q. Could you turn to Tab 39.	
7	A. Okay.	
8	Q. And is this a letter that you wrote?	
9	A. Yes.	
10	Q. And it's dated January 19, 2017, and it's addressed to Ms.	11:49AM
11	Almanza at Corizon. The subject is November 2016 contract	
12	sanctions?	
13	A. Yes.	
14	Q. And in your second paragraph, you state, "In accordance	
15	with contract amendment Number 10, the maximum amount of	11:49AM
16	sanctions is \$90,000 per month."	
17	Who at ADC agreed to amend the contract to cap the	
18	sanction amount to \$90,000?	
19	A. This was done through our procurement office.	
20	Q. Were you involved in this decision to cap the fine?	11:50AM
21	A. I was involved in the discussions, yes.	
22	Q. Okay. Did you agree with the decision to cap the fine?	
23	A. Yes.	
24	Q. Why?	
25	A. I agreed.	11:50AM

	104	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	THE COURT: Why? Why did you agree? You otherwise	
2	would have complete unlimited, presumably, sanctioned ability	
3	to impose fines based upon the number of failures and you	
4	agreed to cap that. Why?	
5	THE WITNESS: Just to make a common sense decision in	11:50AM
6	the moment as to what seemed reasonable at that time.	
7	THE COURT: And why did you think it was reasonable at	
8	the time?	
9	THE WITNESS: It seemed punitive at that time.	
10	THE COURT: Wasn't that the purpose of the measure, to	11:51AM
11	be punitive as a punishment for failure to comply?	
12	THE WITNESS: It is.	
13	THE COURT: So if you have a graduated punitive	
14	measure meaning that you can impose greater sanctions for	
15	greater violations, why wouldn't that be in the State's	11:51AM
16	interest?	
17	THE WITNESS: It is in the State's interest, and this	
18	is something that was not in place before. This was a step up	
19	in the sanctions.	
20	THE COURT: So the cap was an increase in the	11:51AM
21	sanctions?	
22	THE WITNESS: This cap is based upon certain well,	
23	the letter goes on to explain how that works. But any	
24	performance measure that has the potential of extending the	
25	stipulation, that would be at a \$5,000 sanction for that	11:51AM

	105	
•	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	performance measure.	
2	THE COURT: This is bringing back a recollection that	
3	I had forgotten, and maybe you can lay more foundation if my	
4	recollection is in error. But I do think what Mr. Pratt is	
5	saying is true that this was part of a mid-correction or an	11:51AM
6	amendment to the contract that provided for this sanction that	
7	didn't previously exist or am I remembering that incorrectly?	
8	I just can't keep it in my mind at this moment.	
9	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
10	Q. Didn't the contract previously have a sanction of \$1,000?	11:52AM
11	A. There were much lesser sanctions leading up to this, Your	
12	Honor.	
13	Q. But was it capped?	
14	A. No, it was not.	
15	Q. So the dollar amount was less per sanction but every single	11:52AM
16	violation they would get dinged for it?	
17	A. It had changed through time as we went on through this	
18	process as to how we were sanctioning them. We used to do it	
19	on a quarterly basis, and then we went to when we entered	
20	into the stipulation itself we went on a month-to-month basis	11:52AM
21	for them.	
22	THE COURT: And was your view at the time you adopted	
23	this amendment that it was a more punitive measure?	
24	THE WITNESS: Yes.	
25	BY MS. KENDRICK:	11:52AM

	106	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. And on that same page, your next sentence after that is	
2	that you note that this is the ninth consecutive month that	
3	Corizon's lack of compliance with the stipulated agreement has	
4	resulted in a \$90,000 sanction. Is that correct?	
5	A. Correct.	11:53AM
6	Q. Since January 19th, how many more of these sanctions	
7	letters have you written?	
8	A. Every month we write a sanction letter.	
9	Q. And every month since January 19th has it been \$90,000?	
10	A. It has.	11:53AM
11	Q. So we're up to 14 months in a row?	
12	A. I'd have to look at the last one, but yeah, I will take	
13	your word for it.	
14	THE COURT: How does Corizon pay the sanction?	
15	THE WITNESS: It's actually withheld from the payment	11:53AM
16	that goes to them. It's an offset.	
17	BY MS. KENDRICK:	
18	Q. And then so just on the third page of your letter, the	
19	second paragraph, you note that based upon the findings for	
20	November, the monthly assessment would be 75 times 5000 or	11:53AM
21	\$375,000, but because the limit is set at 90,000, the fine will	
22	only be 90,000, correct?	
23	A. Correct. Correct.	
24	Q. Do you think the cap should be removed?	
25	A. It will be in the new contract.	11:54AM

	107	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. And I think you said earlier, we were talking about nurse's	
2	line that it's RNs that do nurse's line?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. Okay. Could you turn to Tab 34. And go to the next to	
5	last page. There's a chart. Do you see it?	11:54AM
б	A. Yes.	
7	Q. And it's listing various prisons and then Performance	
8	Measure 37 and Performance Measure 39. And what does it say	
9	for Lewis Prison under Performance Measure 37?	
10	A. LPNs were completing sick call.	11:55AM
11	Q. Were you aware of that happening at Lewis?	
12	A. No.	
13	Q. Is it within a licensed practical nurse's scope of practice	
14	to provide treatment at nurse's line?	
15	A. They can also operate under the direction of an RN.	11:55AM
16	Q. Okay. What is the immediate solution for this to the	
17	right?	
18	A. Only RNs will be assigned to complete the assessment	
19	portion of sick call.	
20	Q. And with regard to the fines, you have testified previously	11:55AM
21	that Corizon has to pay offsets for having unfilled positions,	
22	is that correct?	
23	A. Correct.	
24	Q. Do you know how much the offset was last month, roughly?	
25	A. I do not, no.	11:56AM

	108	
Ì	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. Okay. Could you turn to Tab 40. This is the June 2017	
2	monthly staffing report, correct?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. And on the statewide list, it shows 5.75 of 10 contracted	
5	medical directors and 7.2 of 14 staff physician positions are	11:56AM
6	filled?	
7	A. Yes.	
8	Q. So that would be sanctionable?	
9	A. Yes.	
10	Q. And then a little further down about halfway, it shows	11:56AM
11	dental director, 7.5 of 10 positions are filled for a 75	
12	percent fill rate. So that would be sanctionable, too?	
13	A. Yes. It depends on what pool they fall into as far as	
14	being a sanctionable group.	
15	Q. But the high level positions?	11:57AM
16	A. Yes.	
17	Q. You have testified. Okay.	
18	THE COURT: Could you remind me, what is the sanction?	
19	THE WITNESS: It's based on groups of providers and	
20	different disciplines here; nurses, providers. The hours	11:57AM
21	themselves are combined as a group and then they are looked at	
22	in total as far as what percentage of time they spent. If they	
23	are less than 90 percent over more than 60 days then there's an	
24	offset.	
25	BY MS. KENDRICK:	11:57AM

		109	
		-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q.	Okay. And the Phoenix Prison is where the inpatient mental	
2	hea	lth unit is, correct?	
3	Α.	Yes.	
4	Q.	And the most seriously mental health patients are housed	
5	the	re?	11:58AM
6	Α.	The acute mentally ill.	
7	Q.	Acute. Could you flip a few pages to the Phoenix chart.	
8	Α.	Okay.	
9	Q.	And if you look at the bottom third where this mental	
10	hea	lth staff is listed, does it show zero percent psychiatric	11:58AM
11	dir	ector?	
12	A.	Yes.	
13	Q.	And then for psychiatrist, one out of 1.5 positions is	
14	fil	led, 67 percent?	
15	A.	Correct.	11:58AM
16	Q.	For psychologists, .5 of 3.0 are filled for 17 percent?	
17	Α.	Correct.	
18	Q.	For mental health director, Ph.D., zero of 1.0 are filled?	
19	A.	Yes.	
20	Q.	For recreational therapists, 1.0 of 2.0 are filled for 50	11:58AM
21	per	cent?	
22	A.	Yes.	
23	Q.	For psych tech, 5.8 of 12.1 are filled?	
24	A.	Yes.	
25	Q.	For 48 percent?	11:59AM

		110	
		-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	A.	Yes.	
2	Q.	Okay. And the Tucson Prison is where you guys have the	
3	lar	ge infirmary, correct?	
4	Α.	We've got infirmaries at Tucson, Florence, Perryville.	
5	Q.	How many beds is the Tucson one, roughly?	11:59AM
6	Α.	The number's escaping me.	
7	Q.	Is it the largest one?	
8	A.	It is the largest, yes.	
9	Q.	And you also have an in-patient unit kind of like inpatient	
10	med	ical for people who can't live in you call it outpatient	11:59AM
11	hou	sing?	
12	A.	Assisted living type patients.	
13	Q.	That's it.	
14	A.	Yes.	
15	Q.	Okay. And you also have one of those complexes?	11:59AM
16	A.	Yes.	
17	Q.	If you could turn a couple pages to the Tucson report.	
18	Α.	Uh-huh.	
19	Q.	On the second line for staff physician, it shows that the	
20	con	tract calls for 3.5 physicians at this prison and zero are	12:00PM
21	fil	led?	
22	Α.	Yes.	
23	Q.	And for RNs, they are supposed to have 39.1 and instead	
24	the	re's 26.8?	
25	A.	Yes.	12:00PM

	111	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	Q. Or 69 percent? And also for mental health, only one out of	
2	two psychiatrists and 2.4 out of 4 psychologists, correct?	
3	A. True.	
4	Q. And you stated you don't know how much Corizon has had to	
5	pay for penalties because of the failure in June to staff these	12:00PM
б	positions?	
7	A. Not specifically in June. I know we have offset them in	
8	ballpark numbers about \$3 million since the beginning of the	
9	contract.	
10	Q. I believe you testified in May that it was 3.3. Has there	12:00PM
11	been more since May?	
12	A. I'm just talking ballpark numbers. I don't have them	
13	memorized.	
14	Q. And you said in the new contract that there's not going to	
15	be the cap on the fines. Is there going to be the 90 percent	12:01PM
16	cutoff for staffing in the new contract, or will it be required	
17	to be 100 percent staffed?	
18	A. Required to be 100 percent.	
19	Q. Okay. And in the new contract, will the vendor be	
20	responsible for paying all contempt fines if they are imposed?	12:01PM
21	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Note an objection.	
22	THE COURT: Overruled.	
23	THE WITNESS: I don't know where that's at in the	
24	contract.	
25	BY MS. KENDRICK:	12:01PM

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct 1 Q. Are you involved in negotiating the contract? 2 A. Yes. 3 Q. Okay. 4 A. S I said, we haven't gotten into negotiations yet. 5 THE COURT: When does that happen? 6 THE WITNESS: I would anticipate in the next couple 7 months. 8 THE COURT: Is it March of next year? 9 THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon 10 has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends 11 actually June 30 of 2018. 12 THE COURT: Thank you. 13 BY MS. KENDRICK: 14 Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we 15 were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you 16 guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any 17 time was there any discussion about how this change would
 A. Yes. Q. Okay. A. As I said, we haven't gotten into negotiations yet. THE COURT: When does that happen? THE WITNESS: I would anticipate in the next couple months. THE COURT: Is it March of next year? THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends 12:01PM actually June 30 of 2018. THE COURT: Thank you. BY MS. KENDRICK: Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 Q. Okay. A. As I said, we haven't gotten into negotiations yet. THE COURT: When does that happen? THE WITNESS: I would anticipate in the next couple months. THE COURT: Is it March of next year? THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends actually June 30 of 2018. THE COURT: Thank you. BY MS. KENDRICK: Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 A. As I said, we haven't gotten into negotiations yet. THE COURT: When does that happen? THE WITNESS: I would anticipate in the next couple months. THE COURT: Is it March of next year? THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends actually June 30 of 2018. THE COURT: Thank you. BY MS. KENDRICK: Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
5THE COURT: When does that happen?12:01PM6THE WITNESS: I would anticipate in the next couple12:01PM7months.THE COURT: Is it March of next year?12:01PM9THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon12:01PM10has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends12:01PM11actually June 30 of 2018.12:01PM12THE COURT: Thank you.1313BY MS. KENDRICK:1414Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we12:02PM16guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any12:02PM
 THE WITNESS: I would anticipate in the next couple months. THE COURT: Is it March of next year? THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends actually June 30 of 2018. THE COURT: Thank you. BY MS. KENDRICK: Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 months. THE COURT: Is it March of next year? THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends actually June 30 of 2018. THE COURT: Thank you. BY MS. KENDRICK: Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 8 THE COURT: Is it March of next year? 9 THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon 10 has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends 11 actually June 30 of 2018. 12 THE COURT: Thank you. 13 BY MS. KENDRICK: 14 Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we 15 were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you 12:02PM 16 guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 9 THE WITNESS: No. The contract itself with Corizon 10 has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends 11 actually June 30 of 2018. 12 THE COURT: Thank you. 13 BY MS. KENDRICK: 14 Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we 15 were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you 12:02PM 16 guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 10 has been extended to marry up with our fiscal year. So it ends 11 actually June 30 of 2018. 12 THE COURT: Thank you. 13 BY MS. KENDRICK: 14 Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we 15 were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you 12:02PM 16 guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
<pre>11 actually June 30 of 2018. 12 THE COURT: Thank you. 13 BY MS. KENDRICK: 14 Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we 15 were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you 16 guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any</pre>
12THE COURT: Thank you.13BY MS. KENDRICK:14Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we15were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you16guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 BY MS. KENDRICK: Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
 Q. And I just want to go back in closing to the discussions we were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
15 were talking about earlier that you had with Corizon when you 12:02PM 16 guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
16 guys decided to move to the open clinic system. Was at any
17 time was there any discussion about how this change would
18 impact persons with disabilities?
19 A. I'm sure that's all part of the conversation, yes.
20 Q. You don't specifically recall?
21 A. If there was going to be anything adversely affecting
22 anyone's ability to submit an HNR we would have covered it.
23 Q. I have nothing further.
24 THE COURT: Thank you. What we'll do is we'll take
25 our noon recess. I gather there is some examination the 12:02PM

113 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct-1 defendants would like to conduct with this witness. Is that 2 true? 3 MR. STRUCK: Yes, sir. 4 THE COURT: Sir, if you would come back at 1:15 we'll 5 take it up again. Thank you. 12:03PM (Recess from 12:03 p.m. until 1:17 p.m.) б 7 THE COURT: Thank you. Before we turn to defendants, 8 I noted, or thought as I was leaving the bench, that none of 9 the documents that were shown to Mr. Pratt during his 10 examination by plaintiffs were admitted in evidence. And I 01:18PM 11 think virtually all of them are not otherwise on the Court's docket. Was that the intention. 12 13 MS. KENDRICK: Yes, Your Honor. We were just going to 14 wait until the end of the day versus doing it one at a time, 15 but whatever you prefer. 01:18PM 16 THE COURT: So at some point you are going to move for 17 their admission? 18 MS. KENDRICK: Yes, sir, but since some of them are used with different people, some of the exhibits are used with 19 20 different people we would wait until the end until all of them 01:18PM 21 had been used and admit them together. If you want us to start 22 piecemealing them --23 THE COURT: I just want to do something that's 24 efficient. And often times it's most efficient to do it at the 25 time that the exhibit is being presented to the witness. 01:18PM

	114 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
	CV 12-601 - August 6, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Fratt - Direct	
1	However, because these were documents largely produced by	
2	defendant, maybe there wouldn't be some number of objections.	
3	I don't know. I would just ask that at the end of the day	
4	today and that before tomorrow, keeping in mind that if there	
5	is going to be an evidentiary objection you would like to	01:19PM
6	address it with the witness you may lose that opportunity if	
7	the witness is no longer around. You need to take some care to	
8	make sure that we don't run out of time and that if we do that	
9	maybe you can, between now and tomorrow, figure out a way to	
10	decide on how to address this and maybe resolve some if not all	01:19PM
11	of this.	
12	MS. KENDRICK: Would you like us to move into evidence	
13	the exhibits that were used with Mr. Pratt?	
14	THE COURT: Do you wish all of them to become	
15	evidence?	01:19PM
16	MS. KENDRICK: Yes, sir.	
17	THE COURT: Does the defendant have an objection to	
18	that wholesale introduction?	
19	MR. BOJANOWSKI: I think there was just one exhibit	
20	that we really had an objection to, and that would be at Tab	01:19PM
21	number 18, the handwritten notes of a meeting that have no	
22	author on it and no foundation laid as to who prepared it.	
23	THE COURT: That would seem to be a meritorious	
24	objection. Any response to that, Ms. Kendrick?	
25	MS. KENDRICK: Well, first of all, this was how it was	01:20PM

	115	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Direct	
1	objected presented to us, and so we have no way of figuring	
2	out who wrote it. When it was produced to us it was not	
3	identified from whom it was gathered.	
4	My belief is just based upon the time frame between	
5	that and that subsequent e-mail that was written by Mr.	01:20PM
6	McWilliams' assistant that summarized a meeting that happened	
7	earlier in the day that it was the same individual, Ms. Yanez,	
8	who wrote it. Mr. McWilliams is here, and, I mean, we could	
9	ask him a simple question for the purpose of establishing	
10	whether this is his assistant's handwriting.	01:21PM
11	THE COURT: Mr. Bojanowski, do the defendants know who	
12	prepared what has been marked for identification as Exhibit 18?	
13	MR. BOJANOWSKI: May I have a moment, Your Honor?	
14	(Discussion off the record.)	
15	MR. BOJANOWSKI: It is not Ms. Yanez's handwriting and	01:21PM
16	we don't know whose it is.	
17	THE COURT: Well, I don't have a foundation for this	
18	document therefore.	
19	MS. KENDRICK: Well, then I guess we would move for	
20	everything but the exhibit at Tab 18 to be moved into evidence.	01:21PM
21	THE COURT: I gather there's no objection?	
22	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Correct, Your Honor, the rest of them	
23	are e-mails and such that have been identified by witnesses.	
24	THE COURT: All right. So that would be what's been	
25	marked for identification as Exhibits 12 through 41, with the	01:22PM

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Pratt - Directexception of Number 18, will be received into evidence. 1 2 Thank you. You may proceed. 3 MS. LOVE: Your Honor, we have discussed the following approach with plaintiffs' counsel to which they agree. We will 4 be presenting four witnesses today on operations side to 5 01:22PM testify to various physical plant issues as well as ICS б 7 allegations related to Ms. Ashworth. Because they need to be in another location tomorrow, plaintiffs' counsel has agreed 8 9 that we can take them out of order. We'll proceed with those 10 four witnesses today, and then if we still have time left in 01:22PM 11 the day, which we probably will, Mr. Pratt will retake the 12 stand. 13 THE COURT: Very well. Thank you. 14 MS. LOVE: Defendants call Deputy Warden of Operations 15 Jeff Van Winkle. 01:23PM 16 THE COURT: Warden Van Winkle, would you please step 17 forward to the clerk of the court to be sworn. 18 (The witness was sworn.) 19 MR. SPECTER: Your Honor, before the witness testifies 20 could we have a continuation of the Rule. The witnesses should 01:23PM 21 be left outside. 22 THE COURT: Have you identified witnesses who would be 23 subject to the Rule? 24 MR. SPECTER: I would be relying on defense counsel. 25 MS. LOVE: They are out of the courtroom. 01:23PM

116

	117	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	THE COURT: Thank you.	
2	Good afternoon, sir.	
3	THE WITNESS: Good afternoon, Your Honor.	
4	THE COURT: You may proceed.	
5	JEFFREY VAN WINKLE,	
6	a witness herein, having been first duly sworn by the clerk to	
7	speak the truth and nothing but the truth, was examined and	
8	testified as follows:	
9	DIRECT EXAMINATION	
10	BY MS. LOVE:	
11	Q. Sir, would you please state your full name for the record.	
12	A. Jeffrey Van Winkle.	
13	Q. By whom are you employed?	
14	A. Arizona Department of Corrections.	
15	Q. How long have you been employed by the Arizona Department	01:23PM
16	of Corrections?	
17	A. This October will be 18 years.	
18	Q. What is your current position?	
19	A. I am the deputy warden of operations for the Florence	
20	complex.	01:24PM
21	Q. How long have you been the deputy warden of operations at	
22	the Florence complex?	
23	A. Since March of 2016.	
24	Q. Warden, can you please explain for the Court what your	
25	duties are as deputy warden of operations at the ASPC Florence	01:24PM

	118	
·	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	complex?	
2	A. I am in charge of daily operations at Florence complex, any	
3	and all operations, and assist the warden as needed.	
4	Q. And within the command structure that you operate under,	
5	who do you directly report to?	01:24PM
6	A. Warden Kevin Curran.	
7	Q. And who reports to you?	
8	A. I have several staff that report to me. Major, captain at	
9	operations, everybody under them, several staff.	
10	Q. What is your educational background?	01:24PM
11	A. I have a Bachelor of Science in Administration of Justice.	
12	Q. And can you take us through the basics of your career with	
13	the Arizona Department of Corrections for almost the last 18	
14	years telling us what kind of positions you have held at what	
15	custody levels?	01:25PM
16	A. I have been at every custody level with the exception of	
17	closed custody. I started as a Correctional Officer II. I	
18	promoted to Correctional Officer II, sergeant. And from there	
19	went to CO-4. From CO-4 went to ADW and from there went to	
20	deputy warden and then was promoted to deputy warden of	01:25PM
21	operations. Like I said, various custody levels throughout	
22	with the exception of closed custody.	
23	Q. What does the term ADW mean?	
24	A. Associate deputy warden.	
25	Q. Where did you serve as associate deputy warden?	01:25pm

119	
A. At Browning Unit at Eyman complex.	
Q. What custody level was that?	
A. That's maximum custody.	
Q. How long did you serve as ADW at the Browning Unit?	
A. One year.	01:25PM
Q. DW means what?	
A. Deputy warden.	
Q. How long were you a deputy warden?	
A. Deputy warden for six years.	
Q. At what location?	01:25PM
A. I have been a deputy warden at Aspen Unit in Phoenix	
complex; a deputy warden at South Unit at Florence complex;	
deputy warden at North Unit at Florence complex; deputy warden	
at SMU-1 at Eyman complex; and now deputy warden of operations	
at Florence complex.	01:26PM
Q. At the Florence complex, how many total employees do you	
all have on the security side?	
A. Total of 1039 employees at the complex, 954 of which are	
security staff.	
Q. How many units are there at the Florence complex?	01:26PM
A. There are five units total.	
Q. And what are the names of those units?	
A. We have Central Unit, East Unit, South Unit, North Unit,	
and Globe Unit.	
Q. Does each unit have its own medical unit?	01:26PM
	 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct A. At Browning Unit at Eyman complex. Q. What custody level was that? A. That's maximum custody. Q. How long did you serve as ADW at the Browning Unit? A. One year. Q. DW means what? A. Deputy warden. Q. How long were you a deputy warden? A. Deputy warden for six years. Q. At what location? A. I have been a deputy warden at Aspen Unit in Phoenix complex; a deputy warden at South Unit at Florence complex; deputy warden at South Unit at Florence complex; deputy warden at SMU-1 at Eyman complex; and now deputy warden of operations at Florence complex. Q. At the Florence complex, how many total employees do you all have on the security side? A. Total of 1039 employees at the complex, 954 of which are security staff. Q. How many units are there at the Florence complex? A. There are five units total. Q. And what are the names of those units? A. We have Central Unit, East Unit, South Unit, North Unit, and Globe Unit.

	120	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct]
1	A. Yes, ma'am, they do.	
2	Q. I'd like to now turn your attention and talk to you about	
3	the East Unit at the Florence complex.	
4	Do you know what the capacity that the allowable	
5	capacity is for inmates at that unit?	01:27PM
6	A. East Unit has a capacity of 680.	
7	Q. Do you know what the approximate current count is at East	
8	Unit?	
9	A. I do not, but I have it in my notes if I am allowed to look	
10	at my notes, ma'am.	01:27PM
11	Q. Yes. Are those notes that you prepared for today to tell	
12	us statistics as to population levels?	
13	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
14	Daily count at East Unit as of today is 673.	
15	Q. What is the custody level of the East Unit?	01:27PM
16	A. It's medium custody, general population.	
17	Q. Is it an open yard?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
19	Q. Can you explain for us, what does an open yard mean?	
20	A. Open yard allows the inmates to move around the yard	01:27PM
21	throughout the day, normally between the hours of 6 in the	
22	morning, could be 5 in the morning, all the way up until the	
23	yards are closed at 8:00 at night. They are allowed to go to	
24	work, go to programming, recreation throughout the day as they	
25	please. It's an open dorm-type setting.	01:28PM

	121	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	Q. In the open dorm-type setting there at the East Unit are	
2	there counts that are conducted on a daily basis?	
3	A. Yes, ma'am. We have five formal counts that are conducted	
4	throughout the day each day.	
5	Q. What is the purpose of a count?	01:28PM
б	A. It is to account for every inmate incarcerated with the	
7	Department of Corrections.	
8	Q. What happens with respect to an inmate who, during a time	
9	of count, may be, for instance, at a program, at education or	
10	down at the medical unit? Do they have to return to their	01:28PM
11	housing area?	
12	A. No, they do not. There is an option for an out count. Out	
13	counts are done at the area that they are at and turned into	
14	count movement. And the officer assigned to that area then	
15	accounts for the inmate during that formal count.	01:28PM
16	Q. How does an officer perform what you have termed as an out	
17	count?	
18	A. They complete an out count form, meaning every inmate that	
19	is at that particular area is placed on the form along with	
20	their ADC number, and that form is turned into count movement	01:29PM
21	which is preparing the count. And during the count that	
22	particular officer assigned to that area physically does a face	
23	to ID check of that inmate and accounts for the inmate during	
24	the count.	
25	Q. And on the East Unit, the East Unit has its own medical	01:29PM

	122	
ĺ		
1	unit, correct?	
2	A. Yes, ma'am, it does.	
3	Q. Can you tell us what time the counts are performed on a	
4	daily basis?	
5	A. We have daily counts at 0400, 11:00; we have counts at	01:29PM
6	1600, 2030 and 2300 hours.	
7	Q. If an inmate is at the medical unit on East, on the East	
8	Unit during the time of count, do they have to return to their	
9	house? Is it a requirement they return to their dorm?	
10	A. No, ma'am. They can be placed on an out count.	01:30PM
11	Q. Is there a specified person or staff member who would do an	
12	out count for an inmate would be at medical?	
13	A. It would be the medical Correctional Officer II that's	
14	assigned to the medical area.	
15	Q. Is there a medical officer, correctional officer assigned	01:30PM
16	to the medical unit there at East Unit on a daily basis?	
17	A. Yes, ma'am.	
18	Q. What is what functions do the medical officers perform?	
19	A. They provide security for the medical area. They also	
20	will, as the inmates come up, they will take the inmate's ID to	01:30PM
21	allow the nurses to know that there is an inmate waiting to be	
22	seen.	
23	Q. Can you describe for us in detail at the level that you are	
24	able to explain for us how does the officer take the ID cards	
25	and let the medical personnel know that somebody is there to	01:30pm

i	123 ——CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct——	
1	see that an inmate is there to see medical?	
2	A. As the inmate comes up to the door or window of medical he	
3	will hand his ID to the officer. The officer has a board	
4	system that he places the ID on that shows the order in which	
5	the inmate came up, and they are seen accordingly.	01:31PM
6	Q. You stated earlier that the East Unit is a dorm setting?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am.	
8	Q. Can you explain for us what that means?	
9	A. An open dorm setting, it's not a singular cell. Dorms will	
10	have beds within it that is an open setting to where they are	01:31PM
11	not enclosed by four walls.	
12	Q. Is there a dorm at the East Unit where ADA inmates are	
13	housed?	
14	A. Yes, ma'am. There's actually an entire cluster, which is	
15	Abel cluster.	01:31PM
16	Q. How many inmates are capable of being housed in Abel	
17	cluster?	
18	A. There are 66 beds in Abel cluster.	
19	Q. And what makes Abel cluster different from another dorm	
20	with respect to ADA the physical plant?	01:32PM
21	A. Some of the openings of the actual bed areas have been	
22	enlarged to allow wheelchair access. There has also has been	
23	ADA style bars set up in the shower hut where they go and take	
24	a shower, use the restroom, have sinks available to them.	
25	Q. Are you aware of how many currently how many inmates	01:32PM

124	
CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct]
that you have at East Unit who utilize wheelchairs?	
A. At East Unit there are a total of 14 inmates in	
wheelchairs.	
Q. Does the East Unit provide any assistance or aid to inmates	
in wheelchairs to help them get around the unit as far as	01:32PM
wheeling themselves around, or do they just have to wheel	
themselves?	
A. No, ma'am, they do have aides assigned. Currently there	
are eight assigned to East Unit.	
Q. How does that work as far as the assignment of the aides?	01:33PM
Is an aide assigned to a specific inmate? Are they assigned	
just to perform the function of assisting an inmate in a	
wheelchair? How does that work?	
A. They were just assigned to perform the function of getting	
an inmate to and from a certain area. They are not assigned	01:33PM
specifically to an inmate. So one of the eight inmate ADA	
aides could actually push two or three inmates throughout the	
day to different areas.	
Q. If an inmate is utilizing a wheelchair and, for instance,	
is in their housing unit, in their dormitory, and they need	01:33PM
assistance to be pushed to medical, how would the inmate summon	
or call an aide to come help push them?	
A. So the officer assigned to each cluster is required to do	
security checks. They are required to do those within the hour	
every hour throughout their shift throughout the day. The	01:34PM
	 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct that you have at East Unit who utilize wheelchairs? A. At East Unit there are a total of 14 inmates in wheelchairs. Q. Does the East Unit provide any assistance or aid to inmates in wheelchairs to help them get around the unit as far as wheeling themselves around, or do they just have to wheel themselves? A. No, ma'am, they do have aides assigned. Currently there are eight assigned to East Unit. Q. How does that work as far as the assignment of the aides? Is an aide assigned to a specific inmate? Are they assigned just to perform the function of assisting an inmate in a wheelchair? How does that work? A. They were just assigned to perform the function of getting an inmate to and from a certain area. They are not assigned specifically to an inmate. So one of the eight inmate ADA aides could actually push two or three inmates throughout the day to different areas. Q. If an inmate is utilizing a wheelchair and, for instance, is in their housing unit, in their dormitory, and they need assistance to be pushed to medical, how would the inmate summon or call an aide to come help push them? A. So the officer assigned to each cluster is required to do security checks. They are required to do those within the hour

	125	
ļ	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	1
1	inmate has the ability to tell the officer, can you please get	
2	an ADA porter up so I can go to medical? And at that time the	
3	officer would call and get an inmate aide up to assist.	
4	Q. Are the inmate aides who assist with pushing the	
5	wheelchairs, are they stationed in like a certain location like	01:34PM
6	an Uber station, perhaps, waiting to be called out?	
7	A. No, ma'am. They would be assigned to their particular dorm	
8	and that is their job function. So if they are called out then	
9	they report and assist the ADA inmate wherever they need to go.	
10	Q. The inmates who are assigned as wheelchair aides, do they	01:34PM
11	receive pay for doing that work?	
12	A. Yes, ma'am. They are paid through our WIPP system.	
13	Q. I want to turn now your attention to the South Unit at the	
14	Florence complex and take you through the explanation of	
15	similar subject matter we just talked about. On the South Unit	01:34PM
16	what is the capacity of that South Unit?	
17	A. South Unit's capacity is 965 inmates.	
18	Q. Do you know what today's count is, approximately?	
19	A. Today's count at South Unit is 896 inmates.	
20	Q. What is the custody level at the South Unit?	01:35PM
21	A. South Unit is medium custody sex offenders.	
22	Q. Is it also an open yard concept?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am. Same style, open dorm setting.	
24	Q. Is there also a medical unit at the South Unit?	
25	A. Yes, ma'am, there is.	01:35PM

	126 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	1
1	Q. As far as inmates who may go to the medical unit at South,	
2	is it the same as or a different way of inmates getting their	
3	order, so to speak, of being seen if they go to the open nurse	
4	line?	
5	A. It's the same concept as East Unit that was previously	01:35PM
б	explained.	
7	Q. Does the South Unit have any ADA dorms?	
8	A. Yes, ma'am, it does. It's got Dorm 7, which is completely	
9	ADA. It's got Dorm 8, Abel and Baker run that are ADA, and	
10	it's got Dorm 1, Charlie run, that is considered ADA.	01:36PM
11	Q. Is it a similar situation there where the setup to	
12	accommodate ADA inmates is physical plant-wise, ADA showers?	
13	A. Yes, ma'am.	
14	Q. ADA restrooms?	
15	A. Yes, ma'am.	01:36PM
16	Q. And clearance levels to allow for wheelchairs?	
17	A. Yes, ma'am, in all three areas.	
18	Q. At the South Unit, are you aware of how many inmates at the	
19	South Unit require the use of a wheelchair?	
20	A. There's a total of 34 inmates that are wheelchair bound at	01:36PM
21	South Unit.	
22	Q. Do you also have wheelchair aides at the South Unit?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am. There's a total currently of 51 assigned.	
24	Q. Is there a reason that at the South Unit there are more	
25	wheelchair aides that hold that position than inmates who	01:36PM

	127	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct]
1	actually use wheelchairs?	
2	A. No particular reason. The deputy warden recently assigned	
3	more aides to that position with the movement of the medical	
4	area in South Unit to accommodate those inmates that are a	
5	little further away from medical.	01:37pm
б	Q. The wheelchair aides at the South Unit, are they likewise	
7	paid for their work?	
8	A. Yes, ma'am.	
9	Q. Is it the similar setup as East Unit where if an inmate	
10	needs the assistance of a wheelchair aide then a call is put	01:37pm
11	out to have an aide respond and help an inmate wherever they	
12	may be?	
13	A. Yes, ma'am.	
14	Q. Where is the medical unit located currently at South Unit?	
15	A. It is currently towards the front of the unit entrance by	01:37pm
16	the admin area as you enter South Unit.	
17	Q. Is this a new location?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
19	Q. When did the medical unit relocate?	
20	A. July of this year.	01:38PM
21	Q. And we'll use some diagrams and pictures later to walk us	
22	through exactly where the move is. But generally speaking,	
23	where was the, what we term, old medical unit at the South	
24	Unit?	
25	A. It was all the way in the back unit, one of the last areas	01:38PM

	128 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	I
1	next to Dorm 9 which is the furthest from the entrance to South	
2	Unit.	
3	Q. When did plans begin to move the physical location of the	
4	medical unit from the back of the unit up close to the front to	
5	the current location?	01:38PM
б	A. There's been plans in place for quite some time. I'm not	
7	exactly sure of the exact date that that took place. I can	
8	tell you with all certainty it's been about a year that those	
9	plans were being made to move the medical unit.	
10	Q. What was the reason, or reasons, for the decision to move	01:38PM
11	the medical unit from the back of the unit up closer to the	
12	front?	
13	A. First and foremost, it was for security for the medical	
14	staff. Of course, being a medium custody sex offender unit,	
15	there was concerns with predominantly female medical staff	01:39PM
16	nurses that were walking all the way across the yard, all the	
17	way to the back of the yard. So it was a little bit more	
18	security minded to place it towards the front as well as	
19	convenience for those staff.	
20	The area where dental is currently, that did not	01:39PM
21	change, and that's where medical is currently located. So	
22	there was a separation between dental and medical as well.	
23	Q. Have you, yourself, had an opportunity to go down there and	
24	look at the new medical unit?	
25	A. Yes, ma'am, a few times.	01:39PM

	129	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	Q. Based upon the size, just talking pure size, is the new	
2	location bigger than the old medical unit?	
3	A. Yes, ma'am, it is. The waiting area is larger by far.	
4	There's more office space for medical staff, mental health	
5	staff, and it just it's a better setup than the old medical	01:40PM
6	unit as far as space goes.	
7	Q. Prior to December of 2016, how did inmates at the Florence	
8	complex, and specifically we'll look at both the South Unit and	
9	the East Unit, how did they seek medical care?	
10	A. Previous they would submit a health needs request and that	01:40PM
11	health needs request would be placed in a box. Medical would	
12	get the health needs request and process it as they saw fit.	
13	Q. And was there a change in approximately December of 2016 as	
14	to that process?	
15	A. Yes, ma'am.	01:40PM
16	Q. What was the change?	
17	A. We now conduct open nurse's line where the inmate fills out	
18	an HNR, but instead of submitting it now brings it up with them	
19	to the medical area and is seen by a nurse.	
20	Q. Is there a certain time at the let's take the East Unit	01:41PM
21	specifically. Let's break it down by units, okay?	
22	A. Yes, ma'am.	
23	Q. At the East Unit, is there currently a schedule as to when	
24	the open nurse line is available to the inmates?	
25	A. Yes, ma'am. It's also posted on the yard for the inmates	01:41PM

	130	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	to know.	
2	Q. In addition to well, where is it posted? Is it like a	
3	piece of paper posted?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am. It's a piece of paper posted and posted on the	
5	inmate bulletin boards.	01:41PM
б	Q. Does the East Unit have a television system where	
7	notifications are also made to the inmate population as to	
8	goings on at the complex or the unit?	
9	A. Yes, ma'am. We have a CCTV system and those schedules are	
10	also posted on them.	01:41PM
11	Q. I want to show you what we have marked as Defendants'	
12	Exhibit Number 6. And for the Court, we hopefully it's in	
13	front of you but we did provide in folders defendants exhibits.	
14	Yes.	
15	Your Honor, may I approach?	01:42PM
16	THE COURT: You may.	
17	BY MS. LOVE:	
18	Q. Warden, if you could take a look at the document that we	
19	have marked as Exhibit Number 6 and tell me if you recognize	
20	that document.	01:43PM
21	A. Yes, ma'am, I do.	
22	Q. What is that document?	
23	A. This is the document that is posted so that all inmates	
24	understand the process and the times for the open nurse's line	
25	at East Unit.	01:43PM

1	131 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	l
1	Q. Now, what time is the nurse open, nurse line open to the	
2	inmates at the East Unit?	
3	A. From 0700 in the morning until 1630 at night.	
4	Q. Do you see on the document that the date of that document	
5	is November 30th of 2016?	01:43PM
б	A. Yes, ma'am.	
7	Q. Is the schedule still, as we sit here today, the same as it	
8	was on this dated memorandum of November 30 of 2016?	
9	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
10	MS. LOVE: Defendants move to admit Defendants'	01:43PM
11	Exhibit Number 6.	
12	THE COURT: Any objection?	
13	MS. EIDENBACH: No, Your Honor.	
14	THE COURT: Defendants' 6 will be received.	
15	BY MS. LOVE:	01:43PM
16	Q. And according to the schedule the open nurse line is	
17	available to the inmates at the East Unit seven days a week,	
18	correct?	
19	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
20	Q. At the East Unit, is it based upon a building schedule such	01:44PM
21	as, for instance, Abel cluster needs to go up to see the open	
22	nurse line between certain hours of time within the whole time	
23	span it's open during the day, or is it just open to everybody	
24	the entire span of time?	
25	A. At East Unit it's open to everybody throughout the day, no	01:44PM

	132 ——CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct——	
	CV 12-001 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentialy heating - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	specific building schedule.	
2	Q. Are there any specific provisions made for inmates who may	
3	be at work, at programs, or at education during the time period	
4	that the open nurse line is open?	
5	A. No, ma'am. At East Unit, all the inmates are usually done	01:44PM
б	by 1400 hours at the unit. So they would have time after they	
7	are done with programming, education, work to go to the open	
8	sick call line.	
9	Q. Now, turning your attention to the South Unit, is there a	
10	schedule as to the time that the open nurse line is available	01:44PM
11	to inmates on the South Unit?	
12	A. Yes, ma'am, also posted also on CCTV.	
13	Q. I'd like to show you what defendants have marked as	
14	Defendants' Exhibit Number 3. Can you take a look at that	
15	document and tell me whether or not you recognize it?	01:45PM
16	A. Yes, ma'am, I do.	
17	Q. What is this document?	
18	A. This is the memorandum that is posted at South Unit that is	
19	letting the inmates know what the process is for open nurse's	
20	line as well as the hours.	01:45PM
21	Q. You see the first page of this document is dated December 5	
22	of 2016, is that correct?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am.	
24	Q. And towards the bottom there is an open sick call hours	
25	stating that sick call hours are seven days a week, is that	01:46PM
1		Į.

	133 ——CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct——	
·	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	correct?	
2	A. Yes, ma'am. But those hours were changed, and there is an	
3	addendum on that second page that shows what the current hours	
4	are at South Unit for open nurse's line.	
5	Q. So the current hours of operation of the medical unit at	01:46PM
6	South is Page 2 of Exhibit Number 3?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
8	Q. Now, looking at Page 2 of Exhibit Number 3 with the sick	
9	call hours at seven days a week, this one is broken down with	
10	time periods per housing unit, is that correct?	01:46PM
11	A. That is correct.	
12	Q. Is there a reason that at South Unit there is a breakdown	
13	for hours for the open nurse line for inmates by housing unit s	
14	versus East Unit it's open all day to everybody?	
15	A. No, ma'am. The deputy warden of that particular unit	01:46PM
16	thought that it would be best to run the schedule in this	
17	fashion compared to East Unit. They thought it would be better	
18	to leave it open all day.	
19	Q. You notice at the bottom of the list of Page 2 of the	
20	exhibit from 1400 hours to 1830 hours it states ACI inmates	01:47pm
21	return from work in emergencies. What does that mean as far as	
22	the schedule is concerned?	
23	A. South Unit has an ACI yard where they employ about 200	
24	inmates and this gives them the opportunity to be seen on the	
25	open nurse's line when they return from work. Sometimes they	01:47pm

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct don't get home from work until after hours, and this allows them that time to be seen.	
2 them that time to be seen.	
3 MS. LOVE: Defendants move Exhibit Number 3 into	
4 evidence.	
5 THE COURT: Any objection? 01:47E	PM
6 MS. EIDENBACH: No, Your Honor.	
7 THE COURT: 3 is received.	
8 BY MS. LOVE:	
9 Q. Turning back, I want to ask you a couple more questions	
10 about the schedule. If you turn to Page 2 as to the current $01:47E$	PM
11 schedule, I'm looking at the first block of time from 0700 to	
12 0830 hours. It states that is the time period for Housing	
13 Units 7, 8, and 9, is that correct?	
14 A. Yes, ma'am.	
15 Q. If an inmate does not if an inmate goes to the medical $01:48E$	PM
16 unit, let's say hypothetically at 8:00, so it's between the	
17 hours of 7 and 8:30, but is not seen by 8:30 does the inmate	
18 have to go return back to their dormitory and wait for the next	
19 day to be seen? How does that work?	
20 A. No, ma'am. He will automatically be seen, if he came up 01:48	PM
21 and got in line, he will be seen that day.	
22 Q. So fair to say then that the building schedule is that the	
23 inmate needs to physically get to the medical unit during the	
24 time period assigned to their housing unit, and once they are	
25 there they are still going to be seen while the medical unit is $01:481$	PM

	135	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	open. Would that be fair?	
2	A. That's correct.	
3	Q. Now, Housing Unit 7, 8, and 9, are any of those housing	
4	units ADA units?	
5	A. Yes, ma'am. Dorm 7 and Dorm 8 Abel and Dorm 8 Baker runs	01:49PM
6	are both ADA.	
7	Q. Housing Units 7, 8, and 9, are those housing units located	
8	towards the back of the unit?	
9	A. Yes, ma'am. All three of them are towards the very back of	
10	the unit.	01:49PM
11	Q. So those would be the three units that are the furthest in	
12	distance from the current location of the medical unit?	
13	A. Yes, ma'am.	
14	Q. Those are housing units that also used to be closest to the	
15	old medical unit?	01:49PM
16	A. Yes, ma'am.	
17	Q. Are there any provisions that have been put in place since	
18	the medical unit located up front in July of this year to	
19	afford for inmates in wheelchairs who may be housed in 7, 8,	
20	and 9 to be able to get up to the medical unit during the 7 to	01:49PM
21	8:30 time period?	
22	A. Couple of things happened. The deputy warden making this	
23	change understood that those dorms as being ADA were closer to	
24	medical at the time and with the change they would be further.	
25	He gave inmates in Dorm 7 and 8 an opportunity to move down to	01:50PM

	136 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	_
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidenciary Rearing - Van Winkie - Direct	
1	1 so that they are closer to medical if they chose to do so.	
2	Only two inmates chose to do so. They were moved down into	
3	Dorm 1. The others chose to remain there.	
4	Because of that, as mentioned earlier, the deputy	
5	warden has employed more ADA aides to assist those inmates in	01:50PM
б	those two dorms down to medical. And in order to help with	
7	them getting down there in a timely fashion, they allow those	
8	inmates and those aides to come out 15 minutes before the yard	
9	opens after formal count is completed so they can get down	
10	there and they can get in line first.	01:50PM
11	Q. So is it essentially a situation where the nurse's line	
12	opens at 7 a.m. for unit 7, 8, or 9, but those inmates who are	
13	in a wheelchair are able to leave for the medical clinic at	
14	approximately 6:45 a.m.?	
15	A. Yes, ma'am.	01:51PM
16	Q. As deputy warden of operations of the Florence complex, is	
17	this system with the changes that you have just spoke about	
18	implemented in July of this year something that you, yourself,	
19	approved of?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am.	01:51PM
21	Q. And have you had the opportunity since these new systems	
22	have gone into place to observe inmates making their way up to	
23	the newly located medical unit at the times appointed in the	
24	schedule?	
25	A. Yes, ma'am, a couple of times.	01:51PM
		J

	137 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	1
1	Q. You spoke of the opportunity of inmates housed in 7 or 8 to	
2	choose whether or not they would like to move closer to the	
3	medical unit?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am.	
5	Q. Is there a housing unit that's located closer to the	01:51PM
6	medical unit that is also ADA outfitted?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am. Dorm 1 Charlie run is also ADA outfitted.	
8	Q. How was it communicated to the inmates, the ADA inmates in	
9	Units 7 and 8 that they had the opportunity, if they chose to	
10	do so, to move up closer to the Unit Number 1, Housing Unit 1?	01:52PM
11	A. The deputy warden of the unit and the associate deputy	
12	warden of the unit went to those two dorms, explained the	
13	changes with medical, and asked any of the inmates if they	
14	would prefer to move down closer to medical, which would be	
15	Dorm 1 Charlie run.	01:52PM
16	Q. And of those inmates that were given that opportunity, two	
17	chose to move up front to Unit Number 1?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am.	
19	Q. Do you have any opinion as to why it was only two inmates	
20	that chose to take that opportunity?	01:52PM
21	A. Dorm 7 of South Unit is the only dorm that I'm aware of,	
22	and there might be one or two other ones, but Dorm 7 is AC	
23	cooled. Dorm 8 and Dorm 1 Charlie are swamp cooled.	
24	Q. The opportunity that the inmates were the ADA inmates	
25	were provided to move up closer to Unit Number 1, was that a	01:53PM

	138	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	one-time chance of you better take it or leave it now and	
2	there's never going to be another chance?	
3	A. No, ma'am. It was conveyed to the inmates that if they	
4	choose to move up that that would be accommodated.	
5	Q. If an inmate, let's say tomorrow or today, decides that	01:53PM
6	they would rather live in the ADA accommodated areas of Unit	
7	Number 1, how would an inmate go about expressing to the	
8	administration that they would like to make a move?	
9	A. They can do it in person. They can do it to any one of the	
10	security staff knowing they could talk to the deputy warden	01:53PM
11	about the move or they can submit an inmate letter to the	
12	deputy warden asking for that move and, as I stated, it would	
13	be accommodated.	
14	Q. Were there any actions taken to document the inmates who	
15	were provided the opportunity to move up to the Unit Number 1	01:54PM
16	but declined to do so at this time?	
17	A. Yes, ma'am. They were advised to write an inmate letter to	
18	state whether they wanted to move or if they declined to move	
19	and did not want to move.	
20	Q. What was the reason for asking the inmates to write an	01:54PM
21	inmate letter to say whether or not they chose to take the	
22	opportunity to move up to Unit Number 1?	
23	A. The deputy warden stated he did that so that an inmate	
24	wouldn't come back and state I was never offered this	
25	opportunity and they are not allowing me to move.	01:54PM

1	139 ——CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct——	
1	Q. I would like to show you what we have marked as Defendants'	
2	Exhibit Number 1. Do you recognize what this document is?	
3	A. Yes, ma'am. It's an aerial view of East Unit at Florence	
4	complex.	
5	Q. I'm going to bring you a pen, and what I would like for you	01:55PM
6	to do is so that plaintiffs' counsel and the Court can see I	
7	would like for you to mark for us at the East Unit where the	
8	medical unit is located.	
9	A. Yes, ma'am.	
10	MS. EIDENBACH: Your Honor, may I approach so I can	01:55PM
11	see what the witness is marking?	
12	THE COURT: You may.	
13	BY MS. LOVE:	
14	Q. Why don't we do this. I have a methodology here. So where	
15	the medical unit is located could you circle that area and mark	01:55PM
16	it with the Number 1.	
17	Next, could you mark with a circle and a Number 2	
18	where the chow hall is located for the East Unit?	
19	And then with a circle and a Number 3 could you please	
20	mark where Abel cluster is located?	01:56PM
21	Warden, does the aerial photograph of ASPC Florence	
22	East Unit with the designations of locations of medical, the	
23	chow hall and Abel cluster fairly and accurately represent the	
24	locations of the physical plant there at the facility	
25	currently?	01:57PM

	140	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	A. Yes, ma'am.	
2	MS. LOVE: Defendants move to admit Exhibit Number 1.	
3	THE COURT: Any objection?	
4	MS. EIDENBACH: No objection, Your Honor.	
5	THE COURT: Number 1 will be received.	01:57PM
6	MS. EIDENBACH: Could you remind us what Exhibit	
7	Number we're on so I can start putting the numbers on?	
8	BY MS. LOVE:	
9	Q. Warden Van Winkle, can you take a look at defendants'	
10	Exhibit Number 2 that's in front of you? It's a multi-page	01:58PM
11	exhibit. Flip through that and tell me if you recognize what	
12	you are looking at.	
13	A. Yes, ma'am, I do.	
14	Q. We are going to now take you all on a photographic tour of	
15	the East Unit. So I would like to just go through these	01:58PM
16	photographs page by page and ask you questions as to what we're	
17	seeing in the photograph with relation to the medical unit and	
18	the location of the Abel cluster.	
19	A. Yes, ma'am.	
20	Q. So the first page, and we'll just go in order, can you tell	01:58PM
21	us what the photograph at Page 1 of Exhibit Number 2 depicts?	
22	A. This is a ramada that provides shade and a seating area for	
23	inmates that is out front of the medical unit at East Unit.	
24	Q. Is the Abel cluster depicted in this photograph at Page 1	
25	of Exhibit Number 2?	01:59PM

	141 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
	CV 12-001 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentialy heating - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	A. Yes, ma'am, it is. It is the Quonset huts in the back of	
2	the picture.	
3	Q. If this photograph were of a wider viewpoint, would we see	
4	the medical unit nearby Abel cluster?	
5	A. Yes, ma'am. As you are looking at the picture, the medical	01:59PM
б	unit would be off to your right.	
7	Q. The ramada that we see depicted in the photograph with a	
8	picnic bench underneath that, is that an area where inmates who	
9	are waiting to see medical in the open nurse line are permitted	
10	to wait?	01:59PM
11	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
12	Q. Are inmates permitted to wait for the open nurse line in	
13	the underneath the large tree that is located adjacent to	
14	the ramada?	
15	A. Yes, ma'am, they are.	02:00pm
16	Q. If you now look to Page 2 of Exhibit Number 2. Can you	
17	tell us what this photograph depicts?	
18	A. This is a smaller shade structure with a bench that is just	
19	to the right of the ramada that you just viewed. And in the	
20	background is the front of the medical unit at East Unit.	02:00pm
21	Q. Inmates who are waiting for the open nurse's line, are they	
22	permitted to wait under this ramada in the forefront that has	
23	the bench?	
24	A. Yes, ma'am.	
25	Q. Are they permitted to wait under the tree area?	02:00pm

	142	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	A. Yes, ma'am.	
2	Q. And then up in the building that's in the background, is	
3	that the medical unit?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
5	Q. There is a structure that appears to be to the right of the	02:00PM
6	medical unit that appears that there are tables underneath.	
7	What is that?	
8	A. That's an additional shaded waiting area for medical.	
9	Q. Let's go to Page 3 of Exhibit Number 2. Can you describe	
10	for us what this photograph shows?	02:01PM
11	A. This is a culmination of the two shaded areas that we just	
12	spoke about in front of the medical unit.	
13	Q. Page 4, can you describe for us what this photograph	
14	depicts?	
15	A. This is the inside of Abel Hut 5, which is ADA, of a	02:01PM
16	housing area depicting the area is large enough for wheelchair	
17	access for an ADA inmate.	
18	Q. As deputy warden of operations there at the Florence	
19	complex, do you walk the units?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am. I'm required to tour the units at a minimum of	02:01PM
21	once a month.	
22	Q. When is the last time that you walked the East Unit?	
23	A. I was there on Friday.	
24	Q. When you were there on Friday did you observe the open	
25	nurse line?	02:02PM

	143 ————————————————————————————————————	1
-		
1	A. Yes, ma'am, I did.	
2	Q. Approximately what time were you there at the East Unit	
3	observing the open nurse line?	
4	A. Approximately 6:00 in the morning.	
5	Q. Were there inmates waiting to see medical at the time?	02:02PM
6	A. Yes, ma'am, there was.	
7	Q. Do you remember how many?	
8	A. Approximately eight to nine inmates.	
9	Q. Did you have any conversations with the inmates who were	
10	waiting for medical?	02:02PM
11	A. Yes, ma'am, I did.	
12	Q. What conversations did you have?	
13	A. I asked them how they were doing and then asked them if	
14	they had been waiting long. The line had not started as of	
15	yet, and I asked them what their normal wait time has been	02:02PM
16	typically. And the response I got from one particular inmate	
17	was we usually wait about 15, 20 minutes.	
18	Q. Turn now to the next page, Page 5 of Exhibit Number 2.	
19	What does this photograph show?	
20	A. This is a picture of a shade tree that is to the left of	02:03PM
21	the ramada we spoke about in the first picture.	
22	Q. Again, a place for inmates who may wait to see medical?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am.	
24	Q. Now, if inmates are waiting in these different areas that	
25	we have already seen so far, we have seen three ramadas, we	02:03PM

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct have seen a couple of large shade trees, how would an inmate know that it's their turn over at the medical building if they are outside waiting in these areas? A. They have to give their ID to the officer when they go up. The officer, when it's the inmate's turn, if he has not brought 02:03 the inmate into the waiting area, would make a call for the	РМ
2 know that it's their turn over at the medical building if they 3 are outside waiting in these areas? 4 A. They have to give their ID to the officer when they go up. 5 The officer, when it's the inmate's turn, if he has not brought 02:03	PM
 3 are outside waiting in these areas? 4 A. They have to give their ID to the officer when they go up. 5 The officer, when it's the inmate's turn, if he has not brought 02:03 	PM
 4 A. They have to give their ID to the officer when they go up. 5 The officer, when it's the inmate's turn, if he has not brought 02:03 	PM
5 The officer, when it's the inmate's turn, if he has not brought 02:03	РМ
	PM
6 the inmate into the waiting area, would make a call for the	
t the indice into the watching area, would make a call for the	
7 inmate to come up to medical to be seen.	
8 Q. When you say "make a call" how does that happen?	
9 A. He either is going to step out the door and call the	
10 inmate's name verbally, or he could also call main control and 02:04	PM
11 have the inmate paged to medical immediately.	
12 Q. Is there an intercom paging system?	
13 A. Yes, ma'am, there is.	
14 Q. Are there any plans at the East Unit to add misters to any	
15 of the waiting areas for medical? 02:04	PM
16 A. Not to my knowledge.	
17 Q. Now, Page 6 of Exhibit Number 2, what does that show us?	
18 A. That shows us the ADA shower that is within the shower hut	
19 for Abel cluster. Abel cluster has one designated hut for	
20 showers, bathroom, sinks.	PM
21 Q. Page 2 of Exhibit Number 2, what does that show us?	
22 A. This is a bathroom in the same hut, ADA accessible.	
23 Q. Page 8 of Exhibit Number 2.	
24 A. This is a picture of Abel cluster. There is a ramada	
25 located in the middle of the cluster. 02:05	PM

1	145 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	Q. Is this a different ramada from what we have seen so far in	
2	the photographs or just a duplicate?	
3	A. No, ma'am. This is a different ramada, different shade	
4	area.	
5	Q. Is this also a ramada that inmates waiting for medical	02:05PM
6	could stand under?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am, they could.	
8	Q. Page 9 of Exhibit Number 2, what does that show us?	
9	A. That shows us another ramada within Abel cluster.	
10	Q. How many ramadas, covered ramadas, to your knowledge, are	02:05PM
11	available for inmates to wait underneath while they are waiting	
12	for the open nurse line?	
13	A. At a minimum, five.	
14	Q. Turning now to Page 10 of Exhibit Number 2, what does the	
15	photograph on Page 10 show us?	02:06PM
16	A. This is the inside of the medical area where the waiting	
17	area is for inmates waiting to be seen.	
18	Q. And is Page 11 of Exhibit Number 2 another viewpoint of	
19	that same waiting area?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	02:06PM
21	Q. We see five chairs in these two photos that are showing the	
22	same area. Is it then that the maximum occupancy of the inside	
23	waiting area of the medical unit at East approximately five	
24	inmates?	
25	A. Yes, ma'am.	02:06PM

	146 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	Q. How does that work? Is there an order to which it's	
2	determined whether an inmate may stay and wait inside, indoors	
3	to wait for to see medical versus outdoors? Is it first come,	
4	first serve who is in the line first, or is there a different	
5	analysis as to who gets to wait inside versus outside?	02:06PM
б	A. As the inmate comes up, as I said, gives the ID, the first	
7	five that give their ID would be the five that would be brought	
8	in for the waiting area. As they are seen, the security	
9	officer for medical will bring in inmates as needed to fill	
10	those seats and so on and so forth.	02:07pm
11	Q. Turn now to Page 12 of Exhibit Number 2. What does this	
12	photograph show?	
13	A. This was inmates waiting in line for the open nurse's line	
14	on 8-4-17.	
15	Q. And also a shaded area?	02:07pm
16	A. Yes, ma'am. There is shade over the front of the medical	
17	area.	
18	Q. What is that white box that is shown in the middle of the	
19	photograph, if you know?	
20	A. That's the med refill box for East Unit.	02:07pm
21	Q. Is there a med refill box located anywhere else on East	
22	Unit besides this location?	
23	A. No, ma'am. Medical is the only box available.	
24	Q. How close is the medical unit to the Abel cluster, if you	
25	know, in distance?	02:08PM

	147	
1	A. According to Google maps, it's 297 feet.	
2	Q. Is that something you, yourself, did a Google analysis of	
3	the distance?	
4	A. I actually had my maintenance supervisor do that for me,	
5	ma'am.	02:08PM
6	Q. Do you know what the approximate distance is between the	
7	medical unit and the chow hall at East Unit?	
8	A. I don't have that exact number, however, it's approximately	
9	the same distance.	
10	Q. And the inmates on the East Unit, they eat their meals in	02:08PM
11	the chow hall?	
12	A. Yes, ma'am, they do.	
13	Q. There's just one chow hall?	
14	A. Yes, ma'am, broken up into two sides.	
15	Q. Page 13 of Exhibit Number 2, what does this show?	02:08PM
16	A. This is the waiting area we discussed earlier that is to	
17	the right of medical.	
18	Q. Just a closer up view this time?	
19	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
20	Q. Page 14 of Exhibit Number 2, can you tell us what this	02:08PM
21	shows us?	
22	A. This shows us the front of medical in proximity to Abel	
23	cluster which is off to the left.	
24	Q. So the area to the right that shows fencing, is that the	
25	medical unit?	02:09PM
1		I

	148	
Ī		
1	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
2	Q. And then the hut that is with the door facing us in the	
3	photograph, is that the Abel cluster?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am. That's one hut within the cluster.	
5	Q. How many clusters, or how many huts are in the Abel	02:09PM
6	cluster?	
7	A. There are eight.	
8	Q. Page 15 of Exhibit Number 2, is this just another	
9	photograph of the waiting area adjacent to the medical unit	
10	that we looked at previously?	02:09PM
11	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
12	Q. Page 16 of Exhibit Number 2, what does this show us?	
13	A. This shows us the front door to the medical area; also a	
14	drinking fountain available for the inmates.	
15	Q. Where does pill call happen on the East Unit?	02:10PM
16	A. Pill call happens in this particular area outside of the	
17	window to the right of the inmate sitting in the picture.	
18	Q. And Page 17 of the Exhibit Number 2, is that just another	
19	photograph of the water fountain that is there at the medical	
20	unit outside?	02:10PM
21	A. Yes, ma'am.	
22	Q. Is this just to the left of the water fountain, is that the	
23	pill call window that you spoke of?	
24	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
25	Q. And Page 18 of Exhibit Number 2, just another viewpoint of	02:10PM

	149	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	the waiting area adjacent to the medical unit?	
2	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
3	Q. And Page 19, is that a close-up of the medical refill box	
4	at the medical unit on East Unit?	
5	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	02:10PM
б	Q. And Page 20 of Exhibit Number 2, does this photograph	
7	depict the medical unit at East Unit?	
8	A. Yes, ma'am, it does, along with the ADA ramp in the front	
9	of the building.	
10	Q. That was going to be my next question. We do see stairs in	02:11PM
11	the forefront up to the medical unit. Is this ramp to the left	
12	of the stairs the way the inmates who are utilizing wheelchairs	
13	make their way up to get in line for the medical unit?	
14	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
15	MS. LOVE: Defendants move to admit Exhibit Number 2	02:11PM
16	into evidence.	
17	THE COURT: Any objection?	
18	MS. EIDENBACH: No, Your Honor.	
19	THE COURT: Defendants' 2 is admitted.	
20	BY MS. LOVE:	02:11PM
21	Q. I'd like to show you now what defendants are going to mark	
22	as Exhibit Number 4.	
23	Warden Van Winkle, can you tell us what Exhibit Number	
24	4 is, if you know?	
25	A. This is an aerial view of South Unit at Florence complex.	02:12PM

	150	
1	Q. And what I'd like for you to do, we're going to go through	
2	a similar process as we did for the aerial unit for East Unit	
3	where I would like you to follow my coding system, if you can.	
4	And we'll mark locations of certain buildings on South Unit.	
5	A. Yes, ma'am.	02:12PM
6	Q. Does this aerial photograph of South Unit at ASPC Florence	
7	fairly and accurately depict the locations of the building	
8	currently on South Unit?	
9	A. Yes, ma'am. I would just like to point out it is within	
10	the red-lined area of the photo.	02:13PM
11	Q. That was going to be my next question. On this photograph	
12	what does that what do the red borders show?	
13	A. That shows the area of South Unit.	
14	Q. Can you please mark for us how about we just use a line	
15	and the Number 9 for where building Number 9 is located on	02:13PM
16	South Unit.	
17	A. Is it a line with the Number 9, ma'am?	
18	Q. With the Number 9 indicating building Number 9.	
19	A. Yes, ma'am.	
20	Q. Can you also mark with the Number 8 where building Number 8	02:13PM
21	is located. Same for building Number 7.	
22	And then with a Number 1, will you mark where building	
23	Number 1 is. And when I use the term "buildings" for buildings	
24	1, 9, 8 and 7 as marked on Exhibit Number 4, are those the	
25	housing units where inmates live?	02:14PM

	151 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	A. Yes, ma'am. Those are the dorms.	
2	Q. Can you also, using the word "old," can you draw a line and	
3	indicate for us where the old medical unit was located, the	
4	medical unit that was before July of this year?	
5	And then with the word "new" and a line could you show	02:14PM
6	us where the new medical unit is located, the one that is	
7	current?	
8	Defendants move to admit Defendants' Exhibit Number 4.	
9	THE COURT: Any objection?	
10	MS. EIDENBACH: No, Your Honor.	02:15PM
11	THE COURT: Defendants' 4 is admitted.	
12	BY MS. LOVE:	
13	Q. Also in front of you, I have placed Exhibit Number 5, which	
14	I would like to go through with you for counsel and for the	
15	Court. It is another photo tour. And as you look through	02:15PM
16	Exhibit Number 5 and flip through the multi-page exhibit, can	
17	you tell me if you recognize generally what the photographs are	
18	of?	
19	A. Yes, ma'am. These are photos of South Unit.	
20	Q. Page 1 of Exhibit Number 5, can you tell us what this	02:15PM
21	photograph shows?	
22	A. This shows the med refill box that is located on the chow	
23	hall at south South Unit, the dining hall.	
24	Q. What I'd like for you to do is switch back to Exhibit	
25	Number 4 that is in front of you, which was the aerial	02:16PM

	152 ————————————————————————————————————	
	CV 12-001 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkie - Direct	
1	photograph of the South Unit. Could you use the word "chow"	
2	and could you draw a line and show us where on that aerial	
3	photograph the chow hall is located?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am.	
5	Q. At the South Unit are there medical refill boxes located in	02:16PM
б	any other area at South Unit besides here at the chow hall?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am. There's also one located at the medical area.	
8	Q. Is there a reason that on the South Unit there are two	
9	locations for the medical refill box versus the East Unit where	
10	there are medical refill boxes only at the medical unit?	02:16PM
11	A. As you can see from the photo, there's quite a bit of	
12	difference between the health unit at South Unit and the chow	
13	hall. The yard being as large as it is, the deputy warden	
14	wanted to ensure that there are areas where an inmate, say,	
15	from Dorm 9 didn't have to walk all the way across the yard to	02:17PM
16	medical in order to drop off a med refill request.	
17	Q. In total at South Unit, how many housing units are there?	
18	A. There are nine dorms.	
19	Q. Page 2 of Exhibit Number 5, what does this photograph show	
20	us?	02:17PM
21	A. This shows us the outside of Dorm 1.	
22	Q. Are we able to tell, or can you describe for us with this	
23	photograph, where the medical unit is currently located in	
24	relation to this Dorm Number 1?	
25	A. This picture is showing Dorm 1 with medical would be on the	02:17PM
]		

	153	
1		
1	left of the dorm.	
2	Q. Page 3 of Exhibit Number 5?	
3	A. I'm sorry. As I look at this photo, it's actually behind.	
4	So it would be behind us from this photo as we're looking at	
5	Dorm 1.	02:18pm
6	Q. It would be behind Dorm 1?	
7	A. It would be behind us as we are looking at the dorm, if	
8	that makes sense.	
9	Q. Page 3 of Exhibit Number 5, what does this photograph show	
10	us?	02:18PM
11	A. This shows us one Charlie inside Dorm 1 which is ADA.	
12	Q. Page 4 of Exhibit Number 5, what does this show?	
13	A. Also inside 1 Charlie run in Dorm 1 at South Unit.	
14	Q. Page 5, is that another photograph of 1 Charlie run at the	
15	South Unit?	02:18PM
16	A. Yes, ma'am, showing that it is ADA accessible with	
17	wheelchair.	
18	Q. Do you know how many inmates are living in Dorm 1 that use	
19	wheelchairs, if you know?	
20	A. I do not have that information.	02:19PM
21	Q. Page 6 of Exhibit Number 5, what does this show?	
22	A. This shows Dorm 1, Charlie run's bathroom which is ADA	
23	compliant.	
24	Q. Same question for Page 7 of Exhibit 5.	
25	A. Yes, ma'am. Shows the inside of Dorm 1, Charlie run	02:19PM

1	154 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	I
1	bathroom/shower area, ADA accessible.	
2	Q. And Page if you skip one ahead to Page 9 of Exhibit	
3	Number 5, what does this photograph show?	
4 5	A. This is the bathroom inside of Dorm 7, which is also ADA accessible.	00.100M
		02:19PM
6	Q. What does Page 10 of Exhibit 5 show us?	
7	A. The shower area within the same bathroom and Dorm 7, ADA	
8	accessible.	
9	Q. Is Page 11 of Exhibit Number 5 another viewpoint of the ADA	
10	shower and Dorm Number 7?	02:20PM
11	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
12	Q. And what does Page 12 of Exhibit Number 5 show us?	
13	A. This is the inside of Dorm 7 showing the one side of the	
14	run.	
15	Q. Is Page 13 another photograph of the inside of Dorm Number	02:20PM
16	7?	
17	A. Yes, ma'am, it is, showing wheelchair accessibility within	
18	the dorm.	
19	Q. And Page 14 of Exhibit Number 5, is that just the outside	
20	of Dorm Number 8?	02:20pm
21	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
22	Q. Is Dorm Number 8 also a dorm that has ADA accommodations?	
23	A. Half of it, two runs, 8 Abel and 8 Baker runs.	
24	Q. Page 15 of Exhibit Number 5, what does that show us?	
25	A. This is the inside of Dorm 8, and it is ADA accessible in	02:20PM

		55
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct-	
1	the bathroom area.	
2	Q. What about Page 16, what does that show?	
3	A. The shower area within Dorm 8 also showing ADA	
4	accessibility.	
5	Q. Page 17 and 18, does this show the inside of the South Un	it 02:21PM
6	dorm?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am, it does, Dorm 8.	
8	Q. Is Dorm Number 8 also outfitted with ADA accommodations?	
9	A. Yes, ma'am, half of it. Abel and Baker run.	
10	Q. If you skip ahead a couple pages to Page 20 of Exhibit	02:21PM
11	Number 5, does that show the shower in Dorm Number 8 the ADA	
12	shower?	
13	A. Yes, ma'am, it does.	
14	Q. And Page 21 of Exhibit Number 5, can you tell us what this	5
15	shows?	02:21PM
16	A. This is the front of the new health unit at South Unit.	
17	Q. In the photograph we see inmates gathered, correct?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am.	
19	Q. And do you know what those inmates were doing gathered in	
20	this photograph?	02:22PM
21	A. No, ma'am. I can only assume it is an open nurse's line	
22	where it's a pill call.	
23	Q. Are there benches in the outdoor area right there in from	t
24	of the medical unit for the inmates to sit while they are	
25	waiting for the open nurse line?	02:22PM

	156	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	1
1	A. Yes, ma'am, there is.	
2	Q. Is there a water fountain or water jug to provide them with	
3	water?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am. You can actually see it in the picture. It's	
5	off to the right.	02:22PM
6	Q. That is what?	
7	A. That is a water fountain.	
8	Q. Are there mister systems that cool the outdoor waiting	
9	unit?	
10	A. Yes, ma'am. Along the front of the blue overhang there is	02:22PM
11	a mister system in place.	
12	Q. If you switch to the next page, Page 2 of Exhibit Number 5.	
13	To the left, it appears that there's a ramada with a table	
14	underneath. Do you see that?	
15	A. Yes, ma'am, I do.	02:23PM
16	Q. Is that an area where inmates who are waiting for the open	
17	nurse's line can also wait?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
19	Q. Next page, 23. Can you tell us what this photograph shows	
20	us?	02:23PM
21	A. This is postings on the outside of the health unit letting	
22	inmates know what the hours of operation are.	
23	Q. And Page 24, the next page, can you tell us what this	
24	photograph shows us?	
25	A. Again, it's a posting out in the front of the medical area	02:23PM

	157	
1	telling inmates what the open sick call hours are for South	
2	Unit.	
3	Q. Next page, which is 25 of Exhibit Number 5, can you tell us	
4	what this photograph shows?	
5	A. This is the inside waiting area of the health South Unit.	02:23PM
6	Q. Can you tell us what is on the left side? Looks like it's	
7	the black and yellow almost tape like?	
8	A. Yes, ma'am. That area is actually to assist us with the	
9	inmates coming in and lining up for pill call. As you can see	
10	in the middle of the picture, the open half door is where pill	02:24PM
11	call takes place.	
12	Q. So this is to, for lack of a better word, guide the line to	
13	pill call?	
14	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
15	Q. So some inmates who are waiting for pill call do have the	02:24PM
16	opportunity to, for at least a portion of the time, wait inside	
17	while they are waiting for pill call?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am, they do.	
19	Q. And Page 26, is that another viewpoint of the line area to	
20	pill call?	02:24PM
21	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
22	Q. What is do you see in the back of the photograph, it	
23	looks almost like a window with bars down, vertical bars. What	
24	is that?	
25	A. That's the officer station within the health unit.	02:24PM

t	158 ——CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct——	1
1	Q. And that is where a correctional officer is posted?	
2	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
3	Q. Next page, Page 27, what does that show us?	
4	A. That shows us the waiting area within the area we just	
5	recently viewed in the health unit.	02:24PM
б	Q. And this is an indoor waiting area for the inmates waiting	
7	for nurse's line?	
8	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
9	Q. And is it the same situation as East Unit that you	
10	described before that depending on the order that the inmates	02:25PM
11	are going to be seen and not open nurse's line, those who are,	
12	so to speak, up next may wait inside in these chairs?	
13	A. Yes, ma'am, same system in place. Inmate comes in, hands	
14	the correctional officer their ID and they are placed on a	
15	board in line.	02:25PM
16	Q. Next page, Page 28. What does this show us?	
17	A. This shows us the med refill box that is located on the	
18	South Unit health unit.	
19	Q. So we have a med refill box that's there at the medical	
20	unit and also one at the chow hall?	02:25PM
21	A. Yes, ma'am.	
22	Q. Page 29, is that just a closer viewpoint of the med refill	
23	box at the medical unit?	
24	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
25	Q. And Page 30 of Exhibit 5, is that another view of the line,	02:25PM

	159	
1	the traffic line for pill call within the medical unit?	
2	A. Yes, ma'am. This particular side of the line is for the	
3	nurse's line.	
4	Q. Okay. So once, as the line goes for both pill call and	
5	open nurse line at the South Unit, as the line is forming and	02:26PM
6	medical personnel are making their way through the inmates,	
7	inmates are waiting in this inside area for both pill call and	
8	nurse's line?	
9	A. Yes, ma'am. That's correct.	
10	Q. Next page, Page 31 of Exhibit Number 5. What does this	02:26PM
11	show us?	
12	A. This shows us to the right the front of the new health	
13	unit, to the left the shade structure that we viewed earlier,	
14	and in the distance is Dorm 1 and shows you the proximity of	
15	Dorm 1 to the health unit.	02:26PM
16	Q. Page 32 of Exhibit 5, is this just another photograph of	
17	the front of the medical unit?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
19	Q. The shaded area. What about Page 33? Is this another	
20	viewpoint of the inside of the medical unit where the traffic	02:27PM
21	lines are forming for the open nurse line and pill call?	
22	A. Yes, ma'am.	
23	Q. And Page 34 of Exhibit Number 5, what does that show?	
24	A. This shows the front of the South Unit health unit with the	
25	misting system.	02:27pm

,	160 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	Q. Page 35, same thing but a couple inmates waiting?	
2	A. Yes, ma'am.	
3	Q. To the right of the photograph, is that the drinking	
4	fountain you were speaking about earlier?	
5	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	02:27PM
б	Q. Finally, Page 36 of Exhibit Number 5, is this another	
7	photograph of the ramada waiting area for the medical unit?	
8	A. Yes, ma'am. And in the distance is Dorm 1.	
9	Q. Have you, yourself, walked the distance between housing	
10	unit Number 9 at the back of the unit up to the medical unit?	02:27PM
11	A. Yes, ma'am, I have, several times.	
12	Q. How recently have you done that?	
13	A. I did it on Thursday of last week.	
14	Q. Do you know how long, approximately, it took you to walk	
15	from building Number 9 up to the medical unit?	02:28PM
16	A. It was approximately seven minutes.	
17	Q. Did you take a video of that walk that you made from	
18	building Number 9 up to the medical unit?	
19	A. Yes, ma'am, I did.	
20	Q. Did you narrate that video?	02:28PM
21	A. Yes, ma'am, I did.	
22	MS. LOVE: And this is a little different, Your Honor,	
23	because we don't have the technology in the courtroom. I will	
24	provide this proposed exhibit to plaintiffs' counsel over the	
25	evening. It's on a disk so obviously I can't move it into	02:28PM

	161	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	evidence because we're not going to show it but I will see if	
2	tomorrow it would be stipulated into evidence.	
3	MS. EIDENBACH: So we're not going to watch it right	
4	now?	
5	MS. LOVE: Correct.	02:28PM
6	MS. EIDENBACH: Okay. Got it.	
7	BY MS. LOVE:	
8	Q. What is the condition first let me ask you this: Is	
9	there a sidewalk pathway from building Number 9 all the way up	
10	to the medical unit?	02:29PM
11	A. Yes, ma'am, there is.	
12	Q. What about same question for building Number 7?	
13	A. Yes, ma'am.	
14	Q. And building Number 8?	
15	A. Sidewalks from every dorm to and from, yes, ma'am.	02:29PM
16	Q. So every housing unit on South Unit has a walkway system	
17	that would lead them to the medical unit?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am, it does.	
19	Q. And what is the, in your opinion as deputy warden of	
20	operations, the condition of the sidewalks that make their path	02:29PM
21	from every housing unit up to the medical unit at South Unit?	
22	A. The sidewalk is in very good shape.	
23	Q. Any potholes?	
24	A. No, ma'am.	
25	Q. Any areas where there's just no sidewalk at all?	02:29PM

	162	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	A. No, ma'am.	
2	Q. Any hills?	
3	A. No, ma'am.	
4	Q. Are you aware of any incidents, let's say, since the	
5	medical unit moved up front in July of inmates having any	02:29PM
6	problems getting to medical in a wheelchair because of the	
7	condition of the sidewalk?	
8	A. No, ma'am.	
9	Q. I want to switch gears now and talk to you about the ICS	
10	process.	02:30pm
11	A. Yes, ma'am.	
12	Q. Is ICS a term that, as deputy warden of operations, you are	
13	familiar with?	
14	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
15	THE COURT: Can I interrupt for just a second? I	02:30PM
16	don't think you moved for admission of 5.	
17	MS. LOVE: I did not, Your Honor. Thank you. At this	
18	time defendants do move for the admission of defendants'	
19	Exhibit Number 5.	
20	THE COURT: Any objection?	02:30PM
21	MS. EIDENBACH: Yes, Your Honor. We object to Page 23	
22	because the description provided on the face of the exhibit	
23	does not accurately describe what we're looking at. We're	
24	actually, according to the sign, it's indicating that we're	
25	looking at the place where pill call is held not the place	02:30pm

	163	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	where nurse line is held. So we object on that ground. It's	
2	inaccurate.	
3	MS. LOVE: Your Honor, if we would have the	
4	opportunity I could further question the witness as to whether	
5	there was a mistake made in the description.	02:31PM
б	THE COURT: Because the pictures aren't numbered could	
7	you count from backwards and tell us which one this is we're	
8	talking about, Ms. Eidenbach?	
9	MS. EIDENBACH: It's the one that says insulin hours:	
10	Right at the top.	02:31PM
11	THE COURT: Thank you.	
12	MS. EIDENBACH: Yeah.	
13	MS. LOVE: It's 14 pages from the back.	
14	THE COURT: Thank you.	
15	BY MS. LOVE:	02:31PM
16	Q. Warden Van Winkle, are you at that page, 14 pages from the	
17	back?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am, I am.	
19	Q. Which is Page 23 of Exhibit Number 5. Does the photograph	
20	here depict the schedule for the open nurse line or for pill	02:31PM
21	call?	
22	A. This is for pill call.	
23	Q. And did you make a mistake in your testimony before if you	
24	did describe it as the schedule for the nurse's line?	
25	A. Yes, ma'am. If I said nurse's line then that was a	02:32PM

	164	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	mistake. Yes, ma'am.	
2	MS. LOVE: Defendants move for admission of Exhibit	
3	Number 5.	
4	THE COURT: What I will do is I will correct the	
5	description where it says South Unit open nurse line schedule	02:32PM
6	to say South Unit pill schedule. Will that address the	
7	plaintiffs' objection?	
8	MS. EIDENBACH: Yes, Your Honor, it will. Thank you.	
9	THE COURT: Thank you. 5 is received.	
10	BY MS. LOVE:	02:32PM
11	Q. Warden Van Winkle, will you please explain for us what the	
12	term ICS means to you?	
13	A. ICS is short for instant command system. It's a system we	
14	use within the prison system any time there is any kind of	
15	incident. It can be called by officers, all security staff,	02:32PM
16	non-security staff. And it allows us to use plain text on the	
17	radios so that everybody can explain what's going on and	
18	there's no confusion and we can get help to the immediate area.	
19	Q. When you say "help to the immediate area" is that	
20	restricted to help needed for a medical condition?	02:33PM
21	A. No, ma'am. ICS can be called for any incident within the	
22	prison system.	
23	Q. What kinds of incidents would an ICS be activated for?	
24	A. It could be for medical, it could be for fights, assaults,	
25	it could be for mass movement of inmates, it's basically any	02:33PM

	165 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	incident that is not normal daily routine.	
2	Q. And when an ICS is called, are there a certain complement	
3	of persons who are designated to respond based on the kind of	
4	incident? How does that work?	
5	A. Yes, ma'am. Designated staff are on the ICS team, so when	02:33PM
б	an ICS is activated those particular members are the responders	
7	for that incident.	
8	Q. And an ICS team would be made up of what kind of personnel?	
9	A. It could be made up of security staff within the unit. It	
10	is security staff that are designated. For the most part it's	02:34PM
11	made up of Correctional Officer IIs, but it can also be	
12	comprised of Correctional Officer IIIs, sergeants.	
13	Q. And is the ICS team something that is designated every	
14	single day per shift?	
15	A. Yes, ma'am, it is. It's part of our roster system.	02:34PM
16	Q. Are there a certain number of people assigned to an ICS	
17	team on any particular shift?	
18	A. Depending on the size of the unit, yes, ma'am. Normally	
19	for a smaller unit you could have three to four members.	
20	Larger unit you could have five, six members.	02:34PM
21	Q. You explained just a moment ago, and correct me if I'm	
22	wrong; I don't want to put words in your mouth, an ICS could be	
23	called for a medical incident.	
24	A. Yes, ma'am.	
25	Q. What does that mean? What would a medical incident be that	02:35PM

	166 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	an ICS could be activated for?	
2	A. Again, something out of the norm if, say, for instance, we	
3	had an inmate that is complaining of shortness of breath, chest	
4	pains, any kind of medical distress, then an ICS can be called	
5	for that particular inmate so that we can get staff and medical	02:35PM
6	personnel down to the inmate.	
7	Q. If an ICS is called for a medical incident, do medical	
8	personnel respond to the inmate? Is the inmate taken to	
9	medical? How does that work?	
10	A. It's going to depend on the situation. More times than not	02:35PM
11	medical staff will respond to the inmate if it's a serious	
12	issue or is deemed a serious issue.	
13	Q. If there is a medical ICS, how is that we are using the	
14	term activated. How does that happen? Does somebody call on a	
15	radio? Does somebody call on a telephone?	02:36PM
16	A. The staff member more times than not is utilizing the radio	
17	calling it out so all staff on the unit are aware of it.	
18	Q. Are there literal certain words that must be used on a	
19	radio call?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am. Staff are trained to utilize their name first,	02:36PM
21	stating that they are activating ICS, and then their location	
22	and what the nature of the incident would be.	
23	Q. What categories of staff members are permitted to call an	
24	ICS when it comes to a medical incident?	
25	A. Any staff member.	02:36PM

1	167 ————————————————————————————————————	
1	Q. From warden down to line officer and everything in between?	
2	A. Yes, ma'am. Anybody that is working within the unit has	
3	the ability to call an ICS for any incident that's out of the	
4	norm.	
5	Q. If an officer, if a line officer who is, for instance,	02:36PM
6	doing security walks in a dormitory, sees a need to activate an	
7	ICS, does that line officer have to seek permission from any	
8	other employee in order to call an ICS?	
9	A. No, ma'am. He can just activate the ICS.	
10	Q. Are correctional officers trained in what medical	02:37pm
11	situations could necessitate the calling of an ICS?	
12	A. Yes, ma'am.	
13	Q. Please tell me about that training.	
14	A. They are trained within our academy, so while they are	
15	going through the academy then they are trained on ICS	02:37pm
16	procedures. There is a policy on ICS as well, and, of course,	
17	experience as they go through the job would necessitate when	
18	they should call ICS and when they should not.	
19	Q. Are there certain physical conditions or signs and symptoms	
20	that correctional officers or any staff are trained to be a	02:37PM
21	catalyst to calling an ICS?	
22	A. Every officer is also trained in basic first aid CPR. They	
23	are trained in those trainings to look for an inmate in	
24	distress such as I have described earlier, an inmate that is in	
25	obvious distress or is verbalizing that he is in pain or having	02:38PM

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct 1 chest pains or shortness of breath; an inmate that is bleeding	
1 chest pains or shortness of breath; an inmate that is bleeding	
2 profusely; those type of scenarios.	
3 Q. And a supervisor does not have to approve the activation of	
4 an ICS if called by a correctional officer?	
5 A. No, ma'am, they do not.	02:38PM
6 Q. Do any security side personnel have the authority to	
7 contact medical personnel that may be on duty at the unit to	
8 consult with or talk about whether an ICS should be issued	
9 based upon verbal communications from an inmate?	
10 A. No. An officer has the discretion to call an ICS when they	02:39PM
11 see fit.	
12 Q. In the normal day-to-day functioning of the Florence	
13 complex, and based upon your years of experience in	
14 corrections, is there ever a situation where a supervisory	
15 staff may call down to medical to get some guidance on whether	02:39PM
16 or not an inmate is presenting with symptoms or a condition	
17 that would necessitate the activation of an ICS?	
18 A. Yes, ma'am. I have actually seen where officers and	
19 supervisors have called medical to let them know what's going	
20 on with an inmate if an inmate is complaining of any kind of	02:39PM
21 discomfort. Our policy also allows for the shift commander to	
22 call medical and tell them that they will see a particular	
23 inmate for a particular condition.	
24 Q. As deputy warden of operations at the Florence complex, are	
25 you notified as to any and all ICS's that may be called	02:40PM

169 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Directcomplex-wide? 1 Yes, ma'am. We have a paging system where every ICS that 2 Α. 3 is called is put out to every administrator at the complex. And when you say a paging system, what do you mean by that? 4 Ο. So, for instance, if an ICS was activated at East Unit, 5 Α. 02:40PM that activation goes through their main control. Their main б 7 control notifies all East Unit staff of the ICS. They then 8 call our communications at the complex and let our 9 communications staff know that East Unit has gone under ICS for 10 a particular issue. And at that point our communications 02:40PM 11 officer that received that information puts that out in an e-mail to all staff at the complex. 12 Q. As deputy warden of operations, are there occasions where 13 14 you might receive a phone call from staff explaining to you what the nature of the ICS and what the status is? 15 02:41PM A. Yes, ma'am. Depending on the nature of the ICS, if it's 16 17 something serious, the deputy warden, ADW or the captain, will 18 normally call myself or the warden and let us know what's going 19 on. 20 When you say "something serious" what would be a serious Ο. 02:41PM 21 situation that would prompt you receiving a phone call to where 22 you are talking directly to another person as to what the ICS is about? 23 24 There are several different instances. A lot of them are Α. 25 outlined in our policy in regards to significant incidents. 02:41PM

	170 ——CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct——	
1	But it could be a number of different things that we deem	
2	serious. I could go through a list if needed. I could give	
3	for instances. If an inmate, for instance, was assaulted very	
4	badly, was stabbed, those are significant incidents that we	
5	would be notified on.	02:42PM
6	Q. If an inmate requires transport out of the complex for	
7	emergency medical care, is that something that you would	
8	generally receive a phone call about?	
9	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
10	Q. As deputy warden of operations, do you meet regularly with	02:42PM
11	medical personnel for your complex?	
12	A. Yes, ma'am, we do, once a week.	
13	Q. And who generally from the medical side attends the	
14	meeting?	
15	A. The facility health administrator is at the meeting. The	02:42PM
16	director of nursing is at the meeting. Mental health personnel	
17	are at the meeting. And then we have all of the	
18	administrators, the management team at Florence complex from	
19	the warden down to the deputy wardens and the associate deputy	
20	wardens of each unit.	02:42PM
21	Q. If you take the period of the last two months, have you had	
22	an opportunity to review whether or not there have been any	
23	ICS's involving inmates who are either waiting for the pill	
24	line or waiting for the open nurse line in which heat was a	
25	factor to a medical condition?	02:43PM

	171	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct	
1	A. Yes, ma'am.	
2	Q. And what did you find upon your review?	
3	A. We have had no incidents.	
4	Q. Is that for East Unit?	
5	A. That is for the complex.	02:43PM
6	MS. LOVE: Thank you, Warden. I have no further	
7	questions.	
8	THE COURT: Thank you. We'll take a 15-minute break,	
9	sir, and then the attorney for the plaintiffs will have an	
10	opportunity to ask you questions. You can step down. Just	02:43PM
11	come back into the courtroom at 3:00.	
12	THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.	
13	THE COURT: Thank you.	
14	(Recess from 2:43 p.m. until 3:00 p.m.)	
15	THE COURT: Thank you. Couple of housekeeping matters	02:43PM
16	first. The clerk of the court, as no surprise to the lawyers,	
17	has a procedure with respect to marking items for	
18	identification that are anticipated to be introduced as	
19	exhibits. And it seems that both sides really have forgotten	
20	the normal practice of this courthouse and how to do that. And	03:00pm
21	although the defendants produced an exhibit list, it wasn't one	
22	that could be used because of the numbering system that was	
23	employed. And I think and rely upon the fact that you all know	
24	how to do this.	
25	And it just is much more helpful for the clerk of the	03:00pm

172 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Direct-1 court if you follow the practice that's used in the courthouse 2 generally, and that is marking the items that you anticipate 3 moving to introduce in accordance with the standard procedure of the court in advance so the clerk of the court doesn't have 4 5 to do it on the fly while we're working through the documents. 03:00PM She's got a number of jobs to do all at once, and adding an б additional one to her that could be easily avoided by the 7 8 lawyers doing what they normally do, usually, and that is 9 marking them in advance. 10 And the other point, it's been -- the clerk has told 03:01PM 11 me that Ms. Rand has called in but she's never announced for 12 the record. And so the record doesn't reflect her presence 13 here and so we need to address that. If Ms. Rand is still on 14 the phone, you need to announce or be introduced by one of your 15 co-counsel. But in any event, you can't call in and not be on 03:01PM 16 the record so we need to be careful of that. 17 MS. RAND: Okay. Your Honor, this is Lucy Rand from 18 the Attorney General's Office representing the defendants. 19 THE COURT: All right. Thank you. Please be seated, 20 sir. 03:01PM 21 Ms. Eidenbach, you may proceed. 22 MS. EIDENBACH: Thank you, Your Honor. 23 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. EIDENBACH: 24 25 Good afternoon. Ο. 03:02PM

	173	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	A. Good afternoon.	
2	Q. I'm going to try to walk through this pretty methodically	
3	so we kind of stay on the same page.	
4	First, I'd like to ask you whether you have any	
5	expertise in determining whether or not construction or an	03:02PM
6	accommodation complies with the ADA.	
7	A. No, ma'am, I do not.	
8	Q. Is there someone at your facility who does have that	
9	expertise?	
10	A. Yes, ma'am, there is.	03:02PM
11	Q. Who is that person?	
12	A. That would be our maintenance supervisor.	
13	Q. And what is his or her name?	
14	A. Her name is Lila Meyer. She's the PPOA for Florence	
15	complex.	03:02PM
16	Q. And does Ms. Meyer review then all of the construction and	
17	the accommodations that are made to achieve compliance with the	
18	ADA?	
19	A. Yes, ma'am, she does.	
20	Q. Okay. And has Ms. Meyer told you that the accommodations	03:03PM
21	that you have recently made that we're going to be walking	
22	through are, indeed, compliant with the ADA?	
23	A. No, ma'am. We have not had that conversation.	
24	Q. Do you know whether she's made any assessments yet?	
25	A. I do not. However, every single addition or change to the	03:03PM

	174	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	physical plant has to go through her for approval and her	
2	review.	
3	Q. Before it occurs?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am.	
5	Q. So she reviews the plans first?	03:03PM
6	A. Yes, ma'am.	
7	Q. So is it your testimony today that the changes that have	
8	been made, particularly to Building 1 on South Unit, are ADA	
9	compliant?	
10	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:03PM
11	Q. And how do you know that?	
12	A. If it was constructed and the changes were made, again,	
13	going through Ms. Meyer, then I am assuming that those were	
14	made and that they are ADA compliant for approval.	
15	Q. But you have no actual knowledge that they are, indeed,	03:04PM
16	compliant?	
17	A. No, ma'am, I do not.	
18	Q. And to your knowledge, has Ms. Meyer done an assessment of	
19	the final construction product?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:04PM
21	Q. She has. And does she create written findings that	
22	delineate her assessment?	
23	A. I'm not sure of that, ma'am.	
24	Q. You don't know whether she writes takes any notes or	
25	writes down anything in terms of whether she's found something	03:04pm

	175	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	to be compliant or non-compliant?	
2	A. I don't have that information, ma'am.	
3	Q. How does she communicate her findings to you ultimately?	
4	A. She will discuss them over the phone or come in my office	
5	and we'll discuss any of the changes that are being made to the	03:04PM
6	complex.	
7	Q. Okay. You testified earlier that when people are waiting	
8	at medical to be seen and they may have scattered to one of the	
9	shady areas to wait outside for their name to be called, one of	
10	the ways they are alerted is through like a PA system or	03:05pm
11	announcement. Is that correct?	
12	A. That option is available to the medical officer, yes,	
13	ma'am.	
14	Q. Okay. And what accommodations are made for prisoners who	
15	have hearing impairments to make sure that they hear their name	03:05pm
16	being called and they don't miss their place in line?	
17	A. I don't have that information for East or South. I'd have	
18	to get with the deputy wardens and get with what their process	
19	is for that.	
20	Q. Do you have that information for any yard at Florence?	03:05pm
21	A. No, ma'am. I would have to get that information.	
22	Q. Okay. And the same question relating to the signs that are	
23	posted regarding the hours that the open clinic is available to	
24	particular housing units or, you know, work or emergency	
25	situations, how do you what accommodations have been made	03:06PM

	176	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	for folks who cannot read or who are hearing impaired I'm	
2	sorry visually impaired?	
3	A. Again, ma'am, I'd have to get with the deputy wardens to	
4	find out what's been done thus far.	
5	Q. Okay. When someone arrives at the medical unit you	03:06PM
6	testified that the medical officer takes their ID, puts it on a	
7	board, and they are put on a wait list. This is at East Unit?	
8	A. Yes, ma'am.	
9	Q. Do you know whether they keep a log of people coming up to	
10	medical? So is it written down anywhere who has handed their	03:06PM
11	IDs over, or is it just the ID is put up there and that's the	
12	only action taken by the medical officer?	
13	A. Again, ma'am, I'm not sure of any log. I'd have to get	
14	with the deputy warden to find that information out.	
15	Q. Okay. Moving for a moment to South Unit. You just, to	03:07pm
16	clarify your testimony, the folks who decided not to move from	
17	their current ADA housing to Building 1.	
18	A. Yes, ma'am.	
19	Q. They signed refusals or waivers that are kept on file?	
20	A. They filled out an inmate letter stating that they were not	03:07pm
21	interested in moving.	
22	Q. Okay. But they can change their mind at any point?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am, they can.	
24	Q. Okay. Are you aware of how many people at East Unit	
25	prisoners at East Unit use canes?	03:08pm

	177	
1	A. I don't currently have that information, ma'am.	
2	Q. What about other non-wheelchair mobility assistance devices	
3	like walkers or	
4	A. I only have the numbers for the wheelchair-bound inmates,	
5	ma'am.	03:08pm
6	Q. Is that true also for South Unit?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am.	
8	Q. Are you aware of any prisoners at East or South Unit who	
9	use canes or other mobility non-wheelchair mobility devices,	
10	not the number, just the existence of these people?	03:08pm
11	A. Yes, ma'am.	
12	Q. Do you know if they have assistance aides provided to them?	
13	A. An ADA assisted aide would be for any inmate that is ADA	
14	made by medical as ADA. So if they have a walker and they need	
15	assistance then the ADA aide would be able to assist them as	03:09PM
16	well.	
17	Q. Who decides whether or not an aide gets assigned to a	
18	prisoner?	
19	A. The aides aren't directly assigned to any particular	
20	inmate.	03:09PM
21	Q. So who decides then whether a particular prisoner has	
22	access to the aides who work as assistants?	
23	A. I'm sorry?	
24	Q. Do they get a chrono or SNO, something from medical saying	
25	yes, I'm mobility impaired. I have access to these aides? And	03:09PM

	178 ————————————————————————————————————	
	CV 12-001 - August 8, 2017 - Evidenciary hearing - Van Winkle - Closs	
1	if so, who makes that decision? Do they show it to the officer	
2	if they are in need of assistance?	
3	A. I'm not aware of any chrono or any type of documentation	
4	given to the ADA inmate to tell him he has aides available.	
5	But if he asks for assistance then the aides are available to	03:09PM
6	assist.	
7	Q. Even if that person hasn't been declared by medical as	
8	mobility impaired under the ADA?	
9	A. I would have to check into their exact job duties as an ADA	
10	aide.	03:10pm
11	Q. Okay. Do you know when the deputy warden hired additional	
12	ADA aides at South Unit?	
13	A. Just by word of mouth from the deputy warden at South Unit,	
14	he stated that additional aides were hired once the new health	
15	unit was put in place.	03:10PM
16	Q. Which was approximately when?	
17	A. July.	
18	Q. Do you know if there are similar plans to hire more pushers	
19	or aides at East Unit?	
20	A. Not that I'm aware of. When I spoke to the deputy warden	03:10PM
21	at East Unit he stated that they are hired as needed.	
22	Q. Okay. And how do they measure the need?	
23	A. I can only assume at this point, ma'am. I would have to	
24	talk with him to find out.	
25	Q. Okay.	03:11PM
		1

	179	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	1
1	A. My assumption would be the need for them according to how	
2	many inmates are asking for assistance compared to what they	
3	currently have employed.	
4	Q. Other than remaining where they are, are there any	
5	consequences if a prisoner declined to write an inmate letter	03:11PM
6	to move from house 7 or 8 to house 1 on South Unit?	
7	A. No, ma'am. No consequences.	
8	Q. And is it your testimony that every wheelchair user on	
9	Florence East and Florence South has access to an ADA aide at	
10	least once per hour every hour that the open clinic is open and	03:11PM
11	every day that it's open?	
12	A. It's as needed. I did not specify, nor do I know, whether	
13	or not it's every hour that the open clinic is open. It's as	
14	needed by the ADA inmate.	
15	Q. Okay. But so there's no specification that they have this	03:11PM
16	at least once per hour every hour the clinic is open?	
17	A. No. But with the posted hours, the ADA aides know when the	
18	inmates need to be up to medical for a pill call. For	
19	instance, an inmate in a wheelchair at South Unit that needs to	
20	take daily meds, the ADA porter knows that he needs to be up	03:12PM
21	there every single day, and he gets out 15 minutes early before	
22	the yard opens.	
23	Q. What is your understanding between the difference between	
24	an ADA aide and an ADA pusher?	
25	A. One and the same.	03:12PM

1	180 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	Q. Okay. So in your estimation there's no difference between	
2	the two?	
3	A. No, ma'am. I believe that's the same WIPP code for that	
4	particular job duty.	
5	Q. Do you remember where you learned that?	03:12PM
6	A. I'm sorry?	
7	Q. Do you remember where you learned that?	
8	A. I actually used to be in charge of capacity and WIPP as a	
9	CO-4 at East Unit.	
10	Q. Have you received training on the ADA?	03:13PM
11	A. No, ma'am, I have not.	
12	Q. And at East and South Unit there are no individually	
13	assigned aides or pushers, correct?	
14	A. Correct.	
15	Q. The move from, or the option to move from Housing Unit 7	03:13PM
16	and 8 to Housing Unit 1, was this done after July 14? Do you	
17	know?	
18	A. I don't know the specific date for that, ma'am.	
19	Q. Do you know whether it was done in response to the	
20	testimony of one of our testifying prisoners?	03:13PM
21	A. No, ma'am. Speaking to the deputy warden at South, he made	
22	it clear that it was done when the health unit was established	
23	in the new location.	
24	Q. Okay. We're going to look at a picture of this shortly.	
25	But we have seen that there are chairs inside the medical areas	03:14PM

	181	
1	for people who are waiting to be seen can sit while they are	
2	waiting?	
3	A. Yes, ma'am.	
4	Q. And do you know if these chairs are all designated for the	
5	open clinic, or are some also used for pill call?	03:14PM
6	A. I don't have that information. Initially speaking with the	
7	deputy warden they were for the nurse's line inmates that were	
8	waiting.	
9	Q. Just the nurse's line?	
10	A. Yes, ma'am. As I witnessed the pill call, the inmates	03:14PM
11	moved through the line. For the most part most of the inmates	
12	were already inside standing in line so there was no need for a	
13	waiting area on the day that I observed pill call at South	
14	Unit.	
15	Q. Okay. We have seen now that on the units there is, on	03:15PM
16	South Unit, there's a box, med refill box at chow and at	
17	medical?	
18	A. Yes, ma'am.	
19	Q. There are two locations, correct?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:15PM
21	Q. When did this happen? Have there always been two boxes?	
22	A. To my knowledge, the second med refill box was placed at	
23	the health unit in the new location when the new location was	
24	opened.	
25	Q. And was the box at the chow hall ever taken down?	03:15pm

CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing	- Van Winkle - Cross	
1 A. No, ma'am. That was designated as an H	INR box prior to our	
2 change to a med refill box.		
3 Q. But it never got taken down?		
4 A. No, ma'am.		
5 Q. Okay. You have testified that several	areas in Buildings	03:15PM
6 7, 8, and 1 are ADA compliant and ADA acces	sible. Is it your	
7 testimony that the areas you have so identi	fied are compliant	
8 with the ADA construction standards?		
9 A. I can't make that statement, ma'am.		
10 Q. Okay. So you are not sure whether the	showers, the cells,	03:16PM
11 or the bathrooms in Buildings 1, 7, and 8 A	bel and Baker are,	
12 in fact, compliant with the ADA?		
13 A. Not without speaking to my maintenance	supervisor, ma'am.	
14 Q. Ms. Meyers. Do you have any records of	any previous	
15 findings she's made, not in the new constru	action Building 1,	03:16PM
16 but are there files that tells you, yes, th	is meets the	
17 guidelines? That's how I reached my conclu	sion that Mrs.	
18 Meyer does, or you just go on the assumptio	on that if you don't	
19 get any news from her all is well?		
20 A. There's no file that I'm aware of, ma'a	m. I would have to	03:17PM
21 check into that.		
22 Q. So she writes down no findings to your	knowledge?	
23 A. Again, I'm not aware of that, ma'am.		
24 Q. Is it your testimony that the ramps lea	ding to the medical	
25 units are compliant with the ADA constructi	on standards, for	03:17pm

182

	183	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	example, for the slope?	
2	A. I would have to check into that as well, ma'am.	
3	Q. What did you base your testimony on earlier, then, when you	
4	said that these were ADA accessible and ADA compliant areas?	
5	What facts did you use to come to that conclusion?	03:17PM
6	A. Based on the bars that were installed for assistance for	
7	ADA inmates and the area is large enough for wheelchair access.	
8	Q. But you have no knowledge as to whether those changes	
9	actually comply with the ADA requirements?	
10	A. No, ma'am.	03:18pm
11	Q. You testified earlier that you don't know of anyone who has	
12	had trouble navigating anyone who is in a wheelchair or who	
13	is mobility impaired who has had trouble navigating a sidewalk	
14	or getting to medical in its new location. What are you basing	
15	that on?	03:18PM
16	A. There have been no ICS's in regards to an inmate falling on	
17	the sidewalk.	
18	Q. So that's the only measure as to whether people have	
19	difficulty doing it?	
20	A. That and the fact that I was a deputy warden there for a	03:18PM
21	year and there was never an issue with that, ma'am.	
22	Q. Do you have you talked to any of the prisoners to find	
23	out if they are having trouble navigating that?	
24	A. No, ma'am, I have not.	
25	Q. Have any of your subordinates talked to any of the	03:19PM

	184	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	1
1	prisoners to find out if they are having difficulty navigating?	
2	A. Not to my knowledge, ma'am.	
3	Q. Do you know of any prisoners who simply have not accessed	
4	medical because the trip was too arduous or difficult?	
5	A. No, ma'am, I do not.	03:19PM
6	Q. With respect to ICS's, when a prisoner requests an ICS be	
7	called for medical reasons, is there any record made of that	
8	request when it's denied? I understand that there's a log when	
9	ICS's actually occur. But is there some record of requests	
10	that are made and then denied?	03:19PM
11	A. No, ma'am, not that I'm aware of. Inmates don't request	
12	ICS. If they have a medical need then they will talk to the	
13	officer. Again, it's the officer's discretion on whether the	
14	ICS is actually activated or not or the officer can call	
15	medical and say, I have got an inmate with this particular	03:20PM
16	issue. Can you see them at this time?	
17	Q. So you are testifying that prisoners don't ask for ICSs to	
18	be called when they feel they are experiencing a medical	
19	emergency or an acute medical situation?	
20	A. Normally they are not asking for an ICS to be called. They	03:20pm
21	are simply telling the officer I have got this medical	
22	distress. I need help.	
23	Q. And if the officer decides, in their estimation, that	
24	there's no need to call an ICS and the ICS is not called,	
25	there's no documentation anywhere that any of this occurred?	03:20pm

	185	
1		
1	A. No, ma'am.	
2	Q. You mentioned that you have ICS teams. Is that true for	
3	both East and South?	
4	A. Yes, ma'am. That's complex-wide. That's actually Arizona	
5	Department of Corrections wide.	03:21PM
б	Q. And has that been around for a while or is this a new team?	
7	A. That's been around for as long as I have been in the	
8	Department.	
9	Q. Where would that designation be listed? Like on the board	
10	when they come in or is it a weekly schedule that's printed out	03:21PM
11	and handed to staff? How do they know that they are on the ICS	
12	team?	
13	A. It is designated in briefings with the officers.	
14	Supervisors let them know that they are on, whether it be an A	
15	team or B team, strike team.	03:21PM
16	Q. So when they are designated as part of the ICS team do they	
17	remain part of that team then for some time?	
18	A. Just for their shift.	
19	Q. Just the shift?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:21PM
21	Q. Okay. And what type of do they have any special	
22	training or instructions when they are a member of that team?	
23	A. They are a response team, so they are responding to an	
24	incident to assist the staff member that called the ICS.	
25	Q. And when they are on the ICS team, is that their only	03:22PM

	186	
1	responsibility, or are they tasked with other duties during the	
2	course of their shift?	
3	A. No. They are posted as usual in their designated areas for	
4	the day. They are a responder if an ICS is activated.	
5	Q. Okay. I'm going to try to match up the rest of the	03:22PM
6	questions with the pictures so that we can so if you can	
7	pull out Exhibit 2, please. There's no easy way to do this.	
8	If you can count in 13 pages to the page that has the	
9	designation East Unit health unit outside waiting area.	
10	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:23PM
11	Q. Do you know when that was built?	
12	A. I do not have that knowledge, ma'am.	
13	Q. Is it new construction?	
14	A. Not to my knowledge, no, ma'am.	
15	Q. Did you see it in June of this year?	03:23PM
16	A. I can't answer that with all certainty as to when that was	
17	constructed.	
18	Q. So you are not sure if it was there in June 2017?	
19	A. I'm 100 percent sure it was there in June of 2017, yes.	
20	I'm sorry.	03:23PM
21	Q. That's okay. So it's more than a month old?	
22	A. Yes, ma'am.	
23	Q. Or two.	
24	A. Yes, ma'am.	
25	Q. All right. Now, if you can go a couple pages further to	03:24PM

	187	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	the 16th page with the designation East Unit health unit water	
2	fountain.	
3	A. Yes, ma'am.	
4	Q. If you notice, there is a sign posted on the wall that	
5	says, "No loitering on ramp."	03:24PM
6	A. Yes, ma'am.	
7	Q. What is that sign meant to prohibit?	
8	A. I don't have that information, ma'am. I would have to get	
9	with the deputy warden of the unit.	
10	Q. So you don't know what loitering means in the context of	03:24PM
11	your complex?	
12	A. I do know what loitering means, however, inmates were not	
13	being directed not to loiter when I was there watching them	
14	with pill call.	
15	Q. Okay.	03:24PM
16	A. So they were on the ramp.	
17	Q. And so you are unsure whether they are allowed to actually	
18	wait on the ramp while waiting for open clinic or pill call?	
19	A. Yes, ma'am. I would have to get with the deputy warden to	
20	find out what their procedure is for that.	03:25PM
21	Q. Okay. All right. Now going to Exhibit 5. Do you have any	
22	knowledge of mold infestation in the ADA bathrooms on South	
23	Unit?	
24	A. No, ma'am, I do not.	
25	Q. Would you know about that if it was an issue?	03:25PM

	188	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	A. There's a possibility I could be informed by maintenance if	
2	they were aware of it, yes, ma'am.	
3	Q. But it would be outside the course of their normal duties	
4	to inform you if they found mold and decided to power wash the	
5	ADA showers?	03:25PM
б	A. Yes, ma'am. Unit deputy warden would be in charge of	
7	taking care of that.	
8	Q. So then you would also have no knowledge of a large hole in	
9	Building 7's ADA shower that's filled with mold?	
10	A. No, ma'am.	03:26PM
11	Q. Okay. So Exhibit 5, let's pull out Page 3 with a	
12	designation South Unit, Dorm 1, C run, Exhibit or Page 5	
13	with a designation South Unit Dorm 1, C run. Sorry. And Page	
14	12 with the designation South Unit Dorm 7 run. I guess we can	
15	look at Page 13 as well. Those have the same designation.	03:27pm
16	So on Pages 12 and 13 which are the Dorm 7	
17	photographs.	
18	A. Yes, ma'am.	
19	Q. Do you see wheelchairs in those pictures?	
20	A. Yes, ma'am, I do.	03:27pm
21	Q. And they are actually inside the sort of dorm or bed area	
22	that the prisoner is in, right?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am.	
24	Q. The wheelchair fits right up next to the bed and the entire	
25	cell is accessible to the prisoner in his wheelchair?	03:27pm

1	189 ————————————————————————————————————	1
1	A. Yes, ma'am.	
2	Q. Okay. Now, if you look back at the earlier page, two	
3	pages, so looking at Page 3, which is the first one, do you see	
4	a wheelchair there?	
5	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:28pm
6		03·28PM
7		
	A. Yes, ma'am.	
8	Q. But it's your testimony that these cells are actually	
9	wheelchair accessible, right?	
10	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:28pm
11	Q. And then if we look at the following page we see the width	
12	of that sleeping or dorm area as compared to Pages 12 and 13.	
13	Do you think that the significantly narrower structure and	
14	smaller size of these could have contributed to very few	
15	prisoners being willing to move?	03:28pm
16	A. Ma'am, I have no idea why the inmates moved and why they	
17	did not. I'm only assuming why they were moving as far as the	
18	air conditioner in Dorm 7.	
19	Q. Did any of them state in their inmate letters why they did	
20	not want to move?	03:29pm
21	A. No, ma'am, they did not.	
22	Q. Did you review the inmate letters?	
23	A. A small portion of them. I did not review all of them.	
24	Q. Why not?	
25	A. I didn't have a chance to go through them.	03:29PM

	190	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	Q. But you would agree that the dorm areas in Dorm 1 are	
2	significantly smaller than those in Dorm 7 and, in fact, the	
3	wheelchair does not move through the entire dorm area? So the	
4	entire dorm area is not actually accessible to the prisoner?	
5	A. Correct.	03:29PM
6	Q. But you consider these ADA compliant nevertheless?	
7	A. Yes, ma'am.	
8	Q. We're going to move to Page 21, which is designated South	
9	Unit health unit 2.	
10	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:30pm
11	Q. This is the new health unit or the old?	
12	A. This is the new health unit.	
13	Q. The new. Okay.	
14	A. Yes, ma'am.	
15	Q. What was that building used for previously?	03:30PM
16	A. That was the programs area where the CO-3s and CO-4 offices	
17	were.	
18	Q. Okay. And how long has the water fountain been there? Was	
19	it there when it used to be programming, or is it a new	
20	installation?	03:30pm
21	A. That's been there for as long as I can remember, ma'am.	
22	Q. And you testified that there are misters in that area?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am.	
24	Q. That they are recently installed?	
25	A. Yes, ma'am.	03:30pm
		I.

	191	
1	Q. Are they on all day?	
2	A. I would have to get with the deputy warden on the length of	
3	time. I believe they are on for the entirety of when the	
4	health unit is open.	
5	Q. Can the medical staff request they be turned off?	03:31PM
6	A. I'm sure they could, ma'am, yes.	
7	Q. And would that be accommodated?	
8	A. That would be up to the unit deputy warden or associate	
9	deputy warden on the reasons for them turning it off.	
10	Q. So would you consider too much water on the sidewalk to be	03:31PM
11	an appropriate reason to request the misters be turned off?	
12	A. Possibly, yes, ma'am.	
13	Q. In June or July or August in Florence?	
14	A. Probably not. I would not make that choice as a deputy	
15	warden to turn them off during those times.	03:31PM
16	Q. If we go to Page 27 with the designation South Unit health	
17	unit inside waiting area. We see six chairs. I know this is	
18	nitpicky, but you testified there were seven. So where is the	
19	other chair? Do you know?	
20	A. I don't recall testifying there were seven chairs, ma'am.	03:32PM
21	Q. Both Corene and I wrote it down in our notes. So you are	
22	now correcting that and saying there are six chairs?	
23	A. Yes, ma'am. If there's six chairs in the picture there are	
24	six chairs.	
25	Q. Are these designated for nurse's line, or are they both	03:32pm

	192 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	1
1	used for both pill call and nurse's line or open clinic line?	
2	A. The deputy warden of the unit told me it was the health	
3	unit waiting area. He didn't designate whether it was for both	
4	pill line and nurse's line.	
5	Q. And do officers, medical officers or officers who are sort	03:32PM
6	of out and about near medical, have the discretion to request	
7	inmates wait outside instead of inside in these chairs?	
8	A. They would have the ability to do that, yes, ma'am.	
9	Q. And are you aware of that happening since July 14?	
10	A. No, ma'am, I'm not.	03:33PM
11	Q. So it would surprise you to know, then, that Officer Hoss	
12	has had the prisoners removed from the chairs and had them wait	
13	outside?	
14	A. Again, I'm not made aware of that, ma'am.	
15	Q. Who would be aware of that, if anyone?	03:33PM
16	A. The unit administration, if they have gotten complaints	
17	from the inmates.	
18	Q. Getting close.	
19	Do you know if your officers take temperatures in the	
20	housing units?	03:34PM
21	A. Yes, ma'am, they do.	
22	Q. Do they also take temperatures in the medical unit?	
23	A. No, ma'am, they do not.	
24	Q. Okay. Have you are you aware of the procedure that they	
25	use to take the temperature?	03:34PM

	193	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross]
1	A. Yes, ma'am, I am.	
2	Q. Do they hold the temperature reader I have never seen	
3	one up to the vent in order to get a temperature reading and	
4	then down at the ground to get a secondary reading? Is that an	
5	accurate description of the procedure that they use?	03:34PM
6	A. Yes, ma'am, it is.	
7	Q. So they don't measure the ambient temperature in the room.	
8	They measure it right up against the air conditioning vent and	
9	then down at the floor?	
10	A. They are walking into the dorm, they are shooting it up	03:34PM
11	high and they are shooting it down low.	
12	Q. So they are measuring the temperature in areas where people	
13	are not?	
14	A. No. This is in the dorms.	
15	Q. No. No. No. I mean up towards the ceiling and down	03:35PM
16	towards the floor. They are not measuring where people	
17	actually are standing or sitting or laying?	
18	A. They are taking two readings in there, and one is high and	
19	one is low. Where the low point would be I'm not exactly sure,	
20	ma'am.	03:35pm
21	Q. But no middle reading. And do they sometimes hold the	
22	temperature gauge directly up to a vent that's blowing cold	
23	air?	
24	A. Not that I'm aware of, ma'am.	
25	Q. Okay.	03:35pm

	194	
Ì	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross	
1	THE COURT: Which of the units are air cooled and	
2	which are refrigerated?	
3	THE WITNESS: Most of the units are air cooled. Yes,	
4	sir.	
5	MS. EIDENBACH: Your Honor, can I have one moment to	03:36PM
6	confer with my co-counsel?	
7	THE COURT: You may.	
8	MS. EIDENBACH: I think I'm just about done.	
9	I have no further questions, but I would like to	
10	request a copy of the written list that Mr. Van Winkle prepared	03:36PM
11	to assist him with his testimony on the stand.	
12	THE COURT: You mean the list that included the number	
13	of the inmates?	
14	MS. EIDENBACH: The counts.	
15	THE COURT: That were in the count of these given	03:36PM
16	days?	
17	MS. EIDENBACH: Yes, Your Honor.	
18	THE COURT: Is there anything else on that piece of	
19	paper?	
20	THE WITNESS: Other than just the unit counts, no,	03:36PM
21	sir. ADA beds and the feet for the dorms to the health unit.	
22	THE COURT: Any objection to a photocopy for all	
23	counsel of this?	
24	MS. LOVE: If I can just look at it really quick	
25	first.	03:37PM

-CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Van Winkle - Cross-1 THE COURT: You may. 2 MS. LOVE: No objection. 3 THE COURT: Do you need the original back, sir? THE WITNESS: No, sir, I do not. 4 5 THE COURT: Thank you very much. I gather there's no 03:37PM redirect. б 7 MS. LOVE: No redirect, Your Honor. Thank you. 8 Defendants call Deputy Warden of Operations Twyford. 9 THE COURT: Sir, if you would step forward to the 10 clerk of the court here so that she may administer the oath. 03:37PM 11 THE MAGISTRATE CLERK: I'm sorry, sir. I did not hear 12 your name. 13 THE WITNESS: Norman Twyford. 14 (The witness was sworn.) 15 THE COURT: Good afternoon. Welcome. 03:38PM 16 THE WITNESS: Good afternoon. 17 NORMAN TWYFORD, 18 a witness herein, having been first duly sworn by the clerk to 19 speak the truth and nothing but the truth, was examined and 20 testified as follows: 21 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MS. LOVE: 22 23 Good afternoon. Please state your name for the record. Ο. 24 Α. Norman Twyford. 25 Mr. Twyford, who is your employer? Ο. 03:38PM

195

	196	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	A. The Arizona Department of Corrections.	
2	Q. How long have you worked for the Arizona Department of	
3	Corrections?	
4	A. Since November of 1998.	
5	Q. What is your current position with the Arizona Department	03:38pm
6	of Corrections?	
7	A. I'm a deputy warden of operations at the Arizona State	
8	Prison Complex, Perryville.	
9	Q. How long have you been the deputy warden of operations at	
10	Perryville?	03:38pm
11	A. Since May of 2016.	
12	Q. What is your educational background?	
13	A. I have a Master's of Arts from Webster University, George	
14	Herbert Walker School of Business. I have a Bachelor's in	
15	occupational education from Wayland Baptist University. I'm a	03:39pm
16	Certified Corrections Executive through the Arizona American	
17	Correctional Association. And I'm a certified public manager.	
18	Q. Describe for us, Warden, what are your duties as deputy	
19	warden of operations at the Perryville complex?	
20	A. I act as a warden in her absence. I have direct oversight	03:39PM
21	over the physical plant, food service, motor pool, and the	
22	offender information unit and the chief of security in complex	
23	operations.	
24	Q. Can you take us through, a quick run through of the kinds	
25	of positions that you have held with the Arizona Department of	03:39PM

	197	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	Corrections during your career?	
2	A. I was a CO-1 and a sergeant; I was a training officer and	
3	staff development in training for two years; I was a sergeant	
4	with the Correctional Officer Training Academy. I was a	
5	lieutenant and a captain, a major, deputy warden of compliance,	03:40PM
б	a deputy warden over the units, and now the DWOC. That was	
7	spread out a little over 10 years at Perryville, three trips to	
8	Lewis, and one to Phoenix, Alhambra.	
9	Q. What different custody levels have you worked during your	
10	career?	03:40PM
11	A. All custody levels.	
12	Q. What is the total inmate capacity of the Perryville	
13	complex?	
14	A. May I refer to my notes?	
15	Q. Yes, you may.	03:40pm
16	A. Thank you. It's one that I didn't prepare myself for. Our	
17	count is at 4,000. But I have the San Pedro Unit and the Santa	
18	Cruz Unit.	
19	Q. So the Santa Cruz well, let me back up. How many	
20	housing units are there at the Perryville complex?	03:40PM
21	A. There are eight units that house inmates; the San Pedro	
22	Unit, the Santa Cruz Unit, the Lumley Unit, the Piestewa Unit,	
23	Santa Rosa Unit, the San Carlos Unite, the Santa Maria Unit.	
24	And complex, if you count it as a unit, they have an IPC, a	
25	watch unit and the minors.	03:41PM

	198	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	Q. And the inmate population at the Perryville complex are the	
2	female inmates, correct?	
3	A. All females, yes.	
4	Q. The Santa Cruz Unit at Perryville, do you know what the	
5	approximate inmate count is of the Santa Cruz unit?	03:41PM
б	A. The inmate count of the Santa Cruz unit today is 766.	
7	Their capacity is 768. There's two vacant beds currently.	
8	Q. What is the custody level of the Santa Cruz Unit?	
9	A. Medium custody.	
10	Q. And describe for us what the living units are like at the	03:41PM
11	Santa Cruz unit. Is it a dorm setting? Is it a cell setting?	
12	A. They are two-person cells.	
13	Q. Is the Santa Cruz Unit an open yard?	
14	A. Yes.	
15	Q. And what does it mean in the world of corrections and	03:42PM
16	within the Arizona Department of Corrections to be an open	
17	yard?	
18	A. The yard opens up shortly after the 0400 formal count	
19	occurs, and the inmates return to their cell or they are out	
20	counted during the subsequent formal counts and they lock down	03:42PM
21	at 2000.	
22	Q. During the day of open yard, are the inmates on the Santa	
23	Cruz Unit free to go in and out of their cells?	
24	A. Yes.	
25	Q. Free to come and go to education?	03:42PM

I	199 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	A. Yes.	
2	Q. Programs?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. Medical?	
5	A. Yes.	03:42PM
6	Q. And with the cell configuration of the Santa Cruz Unit is	
7	the situation where you walk into, inside of a building and	
8	there's cells, or do the cell doors open to the outside? How	
9	does that work?	
10	A. They open to the outside. There's an overhang on the upper	03:43PM
11	run and the lower run, and you are just outside.	
12	Q. During times of count at the Santa Cruz Unit, are inmates	
13	required to return to their cells for count?	
14	A. If they are not otherwise engaged under the supervision of	
15	another corrections supervisor who has them on an out count	03:43PM
16	ahead of time, yes.	
17	Q. Does the Santa Cruz unit have its own medical unit?	
18	A. Yes.	
19	Q. If an inmate is at the medical unit during the time of	
20	count, is an inmate required to go back to their house, their	03:43PM
21	cell, or can they remain in medical?	
22	A. They should remain in medical and they absolutely do. The	
23	correctional officers assigned as a medical officer will take	
24	countability of the inmate and submit out counts.	
25	Q. Does the same situation apply if the inmate is education or	03:43PM

	200	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	1
1	programs, for instance, during the time of count?	
2	A. Yes.	
3	Q. I want to switch your attention now to the San Pedro Unit	
4	at Perryville. At the San Pedro Unit, what is approximately,	
5	if you know, today's current count?	03:44рм
6	A. Today is 428 and the capacity is 432. They have four	
7	vacant cells.	
8	Q. What is the custody level at the San Pedro Unit?	
9	A. Minimum.	
10	Q. At the San Pedro Unit, is it the same physical plant in	03:44PM
11	which inmates live in cells versus a dorm setting?	
12	A. Yes.	
13	Q. Two-person cells?	
14	A. Two-person cells.	
15	Q. Are the buildings configured such that the cell door opens	03:44рм
16	to the outside versus on the interior of the building?	
17	A. Yes.	
18	Q. Does the San Pedro Unit also have its own medical unit?	
19	A. Yes.	
20	Q. During times of count, if an inmate at the San Pedro Unit	03:44рм
21	is down at medical, is it the same situation at Santa Cruz	
22	where the inmate would be subject to an out count such that	
23	they could stay down at medical?	
24	A. Yes.	
25	Q. If you know, do you know whether there are inmates housed,	03:45PM

	201 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	back to the Santa Cruz Unit, are there inmates housed at the	
2	Santa Cruz Unit that are in wheelchairs?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. And how many, if you know?	
5	A. I have it right here. At Santa Cruz there's three inmates	03:45PM
6	who are bound to a wheelchair. 20 inmates have an intermittent	
7	need for the wheelchair depending on the conditions that they	
8	have that require it or not.	
9	Q. Are there inmates at the Santa Cruz Unit who serve as	
10	wheelchair aides that assist inmates who may need to be pushed	03:45pm
11	around the unit?	
12	A. Yes.	
13	Q. Do you know how many inmates on Santa Cruz are employed in	
14	this position?	
15	A. There's currently 17 employed in that position to push	03:45pm
16	people. The three that have full time bound to their	
17	wheelchair have their own individual one, and the other 14	
18	serve as a fleet because not all 20 at the same time are	
19	requiring the assistance of the aides.	
20	Q. Are you aware of or do you know which unit inmate	03:46PM
21	Dominique Keys lives on?	
22	A. Yes, I do.	
23	Q. Which unit?	
24	A. Santa Cruz.	
25	Q. Do you know if Inmate Keys is assigned a wheelchair aide?	03:46PM

	202	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	A. Yes, I do.	
2	Q. Is she assigned on an intermittent basis or a full time	
3	basis?	
4	A. A full time basis.	
5	Q. And do you know how long that has been in place that she	03:46PM
6	has been assigned full time, I guess, so to speak, wheelchair	
7	aide?	
8	A. Exact date I don't. It was recent. We had a change in the	
9	assignments of the wheelchair pushers.	
10	Q. Tell me about the change in the assignments in the	03:46PM
11	wheelchair pushers.	
12	A. We previously had sort of an Uber system of wheelchair	
13	pushers on demand where there was a crew of inmates that are	
14	assigned and work as wheelchair pushers that would be	
15	dispatched to, you know, do their job. And since changing, I	03:47PM
16	don't have the exact dates, but as of recently, maybe two	
17	weeks, the ones that are bound to the wheelchairs get their own	
18	individual wheelchair pusher.	
19	Q. Do you know who Ms. Keys' wheelchair pusher aide is?	
20	A. I have to think about her name. It's her cellmate.	03:47PM
21	Q. And does Ms. Keys' cellmate get paid for her work in aiding	
22	Ms. Keys in pushing the wheelchair?	
23	A. Yes, she does. It's a WIPP job, which is the Work	
24	Incentive Pay Plan.	
25	Q. Was there any particular reason that you are aware of as to	03:47PM

	203	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	why the change has happened in the last few weeks to assign	
2	to go away from the Uber system to an inmate aide assignment	
3	situation?	
4	A. To alleviate any doubt with the inmates who are bound to	
5	the wheelchairs that they had inaccessibility, so they assigned	03:48PM
б	them their own. The system we had prior was working well, and	
7	this one is working equally well.	
8	Q. Do you have the same system in place as to individualized	
9	assignments or, I guess, personal assignments of wheelchair	
10	aides at the San Pedro Unit?	03:48PM
11	A. Yes. There's seven wheelchair bound inmates at the San	
12	Pedro Unit.	
13	Q. And they all have individually assigned wheelchair aides as	
14	well who are paid?	
15	A. Yes.	03:48PM
16	Q. I want to talk to you now, switch gears a little and talk	
17	to you about how inmates and we'll take them one by one	
18	but how inmates on the Santa Cruz and San Pedro Units at	
19	Perryville seek medical care.	
20	A. Okay.	03:49PM
21	Q. Currently, if an inmate desires to see anybody in the	
22	medical unit, whether it's a nurse, whether it's a doctor,	
23	provider of any level, how does an inmate go about seeking	
24	medical care?	
25	A. They would fill out the health needs request and then they	03:49PM

	204	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct]
1	would show up to the open medical lines between the hours of 7	
2	to 9. They would check in. They would hand the medical	
3	officer their identification card. They would wait in a	
4	waiting area to be cleared. Now, if the inmate has an	
5	authorized program or work assignment that otherwise has them	03:49PM
6	occupied between the hours of 7 to 9, they can come back	
7	between the hours what unit are we on?	
8	Q. I'm sorry?	
9	A. What unit are we on?	
10	Q. Santa Cruz.	03:49PM
11	A. They can come back between the hours of 12:30 and 3 and we	
12	will run that identical protocol for them there so they don't	
13	have to miss work, education, or programming.	
14	Q. Does the medical unit at Santa Cruz, does the medical unit	
15	close down between the hours of 9 a.m. and 12:30? How does	03:50PM
16	that work?	
17	A. No. They are still seeing inmates. The open sick call	
18	line is for the inmates that have care they want to be seen	
19	today for. If they were ever appointments are still	
20	running. The people are still getting seen by providers and	03:50PM
21	people are still getting seen for multiple other issues that	
22	they have appointments to come back in here, so they are	
23	simultaneously seeing inmates who line up and wait to see	
24	medical with their HNR, and they have the lines they are	
25	running to see people who come back who have been previously	03:50PM

205	
scheduled.	
Q. If an inmate at the Santa Cruz Unit shows up with a written	
HNR between the hours of 7 and 9 a.m. but are not let's say	
there's 15 inmates in line and they don't get to all 15 between	
the hours of 7 and 9, are the inmates all turned back to the	03:51PM
housing unit because they can't be seen in that two-hour	
window?	
A. No. 7 to 9 is just to check in. The inmates will be seen	
until they are done being seen. We will keep them until we've	
seen them all.	03:51PM
Q. Does the same process is the same process in place at	
the San Pedro Unit?	
A. Yes. The differences among the yards is who has p.m. jobs	
and a.m. jobs. So San Pedro is almost half the size of Santa	
Cruz. So the p.m. window for the inmates that are otherwise	03:51PM
occupied in the morning is a bit smaller. It's 12:30 to 2 as	
opposed to 12:30 to 3.	
Q. And inmates, whether it's the Santa Cruz yard or the San	
Pedro yard, if the inmate is working a job such that they can't	
make it to the line during the normal open line hours, they are	03:51PM
provided a different period of time to go to the line either	
before or after work?	
A. Correct.	
MS. EIDENBACH: Your Honor, may I approach?	
THE COURT: You may.	03:52PM
	<pre>CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct scheduled. Q. If an inmate at the Santa Cruz Unit shows up with a written HNR between the hours of 7 and 9 a.m. but are not let's say there's 15 inmates in line and they don't get to all 15 between the hours of 7 and 9, are the inmates all turned back to the housing unit because they can't be seen in that two-hour window? A. No. 7 to 9 is just to check in. The inmates will be seen until they are done being seen. We will keep them until we've seen them all. Q. Does the same process is the same process in place at the San Pedro Unit? A. Yes. The differences among the yards is who has p.m. jobs and a.m. jobs. So San Pedro is almost half the size of Santa Cruz. So the p.m. window for the inmates that are otherwise occupied in the morning is a bit smaller. It's 12:30 to 2 as opposed to 12:30 to 3. Q. And inmates, whether it's the Santa Cruz yard or the San Pedro yard, if the inmate is working a job such that they can't make it to the line during the normal open line hours, they are provided a different period of time to go to the line either before or after work? A. Correct. MS. EIDENBACH: Your Honor, may I approach?</pre>

	206	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	1
1	BY MS. LOVE:	
2	Q. Warden, before you is Defendants' Exhibit Number 8 for	
3	identification. If you could look at the documents contained	
4	in Exhibit Number 8 and let me know whether or not you	
5	recognize the documents contained therein.	03:52PM
б	A. I put this together myself. Yes, I recognize them.	
7	Q. And since you put it together yourself, can you tell us	
8	generally what this packet is at Exhibit Number 8?	
9	A. Page by page?	
10	Q. Just generally, then we'll go page by page.	03:53PM
11	A. These are photographs that demonstrate the visual layout of	
12	the units that the inmates are on, the path that they take to	
13	the medical and the distance and their cell environments that	
14	they are in.	
15	Q. This is for the Santa Cruz Unit at Perryville, correct?	03:53PM
16	A. Yes. Exhibit 8 is all Santa Cruz.	
17	Q. This is something you, yourself, prepared, correct?	
18	A. Yes, I did.	
19	Q. Let's go through page by page. And Page 1 of Exhibit	
20	Number 8, can tell us what this photograph depicts?	03:54PM
21	A. It is the walking path that one would take from Inmate	
22	Keys' cell to medical. It's approximately 800 feet. And I	
23	walked it myself, and it took me three and-a-half minutes.	
24	Q. If you could, do you have a pen up there in front of you?	
25	A. I do.	03:54PM

	207	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	Q. If you could for us, to make it a little more clear on the	
2	photograph, if you could circle the building that Inmate Keys	
3	lives in and mark that with the Number 1. And you have done	
4	that for us?	
5	A. Yes.	03:54PM
6	Q. Could you then, with a Number 2, either with a line drawn	
7	or on the building, indicate for us where the Santa Cruz	
8	medical unit is?	
9	A. Okay.	
10	Q. And can you also indicate with either a line or a line and	03:54PM
11	the Number 3 where the chow hall is located for the Santa Cruz	
12	Unit.	
13	A. There are four kitchen buildings at Santa Cruz with two	
14	operational kitchens. I have to think for a second. And that	
15	is just outside the no. That's the other building. This is	03:55PM
16	Number 3.	
17	Q. Can you move the microphone a little closer to you?	
18	A. Yes.	
19	Q. Okay. And you stated that you, yourself, have walked the	
20	distance from Ms. Keys' cell to the medical unit, is that	03:55PM
21	correct?	
22	A. That is correct.	
23	Q. And you measured it on Google maps?	
24	A. I did.	
25	Q. What did you find as to the distance?	03:55PM

	208	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	A. 800.83 feet on Google maps and approximately three	
2	and-a-half minutes to foot walk it.	
3	Q. Is there a sidewalk pathway consistently from Ms. Keys'	
4	cell all the way to the medical unit?	
5	A. The entire pathway to the medical unit from Ms. Keys' cell	03:56PM
6	is paved.	
7	Q. Have you had the opportunity to prepare a videotaped walk	
8	of that pathway from the building where Ms. Keys lives up to	
9	the medical unit?	
10	A. Yes, I did.	03:56PM
11	Q. How would you describe the nature of the condition of the	
12	sidewalks from the building that Ms. Keys lives in all the way	
13	up to the medical unit?	
14	A. It's a sidewalk in fair condition. It has some of minor	
15	blemishes on the side or areas but nothing that can't be	03:56PM
16	avoided.	
17	Q. That can't be what?	
18	A. That can't be avoided or circumvented.	
19	Q. When you say "can't be circumvented" what do you mean by	
20	that?	03:56PM
21	A. Oh, for example, toward the education buildings prior to	
22	the marking area of Number 2, there is a patch of concrete and	
23	an asphalt patch in the center and concrete, and the asphalt	
24	patch is somewhat uneven, but there's a direct path to either	
25	side of it. And I frequently see the inmates just take the	03:57pm

	209	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	other path with the wheelchair to go around it.	
2	Q. Are you aware of any inmates who are in wheelchairs having	
3	trouble getting from their building in their housing unit to	
4	medical based upon any roughness in the sidewalk?	
5	A. I'm unaware of any inmates that can't make it to medical or	03:57pm
6	have expressed difficulty because of the conditions of the	
7	sidewalk.	
8	Q. Can you please now turn to Page 2 of Exhibit Number 8 and	
9	describe for us what this photograph shows.	
10	A. This is the view of the building that the Inmate Keys lives	03:57pm
11	in, which is the Santa Cruz Building B-Wing 4, and that is the	
12	bar that takes you down to the wheelchair ramp.	
13	Q. As you sit here looking at this photograph right now, are	
14	you able to pick out Inmate Keys' cell or the approximate area?	
15	A. Yeah. I might miss it by one or two just because it's dark	03:58pm
16	in the back.	
17	Q. Could you draw a circle around the general vicinity that	
18	you recall Ms. Keys' cell being located?	
19	A. Yes. I did.	
20	Q. Is Ms. Keys' cell located on the lower level of that	03:58pm
21	building or on the upper level?	
22	A. It is on the lower level.	
23	Q. Are you and you told us earlier that Ms. Keys is in a	
24	wheelchair. Are you aware of that?	
25	A. Yes.	03:58PM

	210 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
	CV 12-001 - August 8, 2017 - Evidencialy Hearing - Iwyloid - Direct	
1	Q. Is there a ramp, a sidewalk ramp, that gives her access to	
2	that lower level of the building and her cell?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. Is that depicted in the photograph at Page 2?	
5	A. Yes.	03:59pm
6	Q. Look now, if you would, at Page 3 of Exhibit Number 8. And	
7	describe for us what this photograph shows.	
8	A. Another example of the wheelchair ramp at the Santa Cruz,	
9	the same one that was in the picture previous.	
10	Q. And that does lead down to Ms. Keys' cell?	03:59pm
11	A. Yes.	
12	Q. Page 4 of Exhibit Number 8. Please describe for us what	
13	you see there.	
14	A. That is an angle of the exit area of the wheelchair ramp	
15	leading down to Ms. Keys' cell.	03:59pm
16	Q. And Page 5 of Exhibit Number 8, can you explain to the	
17	Court and to plaintiffs' counsel what this photograph depicts?	
18	A. That is the opposite angle of the one previous, and that's	
19	Ms. Keys right there sitting at her cell front.	
20	Q. In the wheelchair?	04:00pm
21	A. In the wheelchair.	
22	Q. If we look at this photograph at the very, I guess, back,	
23	so to speak, of the photograph, you can see an open door. Do	
24	you see that?	
25	A. Yes.	04:00PM

	211 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	Q. Do you know what's in that room?	
2	A. That is the ADA shower.	
3	Q. And if you turn to the next page, which is Page 6 of	
4	Exhibit Number 8.	
5	A. That's what's behind the door you saw at the end of the	04:00pm
6	hall.	04.00FM
7	Q. And that is the shower?	
8	A. Yes.	
9	Q. That you just spoke of?	
10	A. Yes.	04:00pm
11	Q. Next page, Page 7 of Exhibit Number 8, can you tell us what	04.00PM
12	that photograph shows?	
13	A. That is the in the health unit area or medical offices,	
14	rather, of the Santa Cruz Unit.	
15	Q. And we see inmates sitting, in the back of the photo,	04:00PM
16	inmates sitting, looks like, on a bench or a seat. Is that	
17	correct?	
18	A. That is correct.	
19	Q. Do you did you yourself take this photograph?	
20	A. I did.	04:01PM
21	Q. Do you know what those inmates were doing that are sitting	
22	on the bench in the back?	
23	A. Waiting to see medical.	
24	Q. Is there a medical refill box located on the Santa Cruz	
25	Unit?	04:01PM

	212	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	A. Yes.	
2	Q. Where is it located at?	
3	A. To the right of the door entering this unit and you can	
4	depict a RX.	
5	Q. Could you circle for us the H or I'm sorry the	04:01PM
б	medical refill box that you see in the photograph that you just	
7	told us about?	
8	A. Yes.	
9	Q. On the Santa Cruz Unit are there medical refill boxes at	
10	any other locations other than the box you just circled on the	04:01PM
11	photograph for us?	
12	A. No, there's not.	
13	Q. Page 8 of Exhibit Number 8, what does this photograph show?	
14	A. A close-up of the box I circled on the previous page.	
15	Q. And Page 9 of Exhibit Number 8, can you describe for us	04:02PM
16	what this shows?	
17	A. This is the pill pass window, and it's adjacent to that	
18	inmate holding area that you saw two or three pictures ago.	
19	And that is a water pump and a water filter that feeds the	
20	misting system that surrounds the inmate waiting area.	04:02PM
21	Q. Is there a certain temperature or time of day that the	
22	misters would be on for inmates waiting to see medical?	
23	A. Any time it's over 100 degrees we do the climate controls	
24	or if it's uncomfortable and it's worthy of doing the climate	
25	controls like the misting system we'll turn it on as well.	04:02pm

	213 ————————————————————————————————————	
	CV 12-001 - August 8, 2017 - Evidencialy hearing - Iwyloid - Direct	
1	Q. For inmates who are waiting to see medical, and they are	
2	outside, is there water provided to the inmates?	
3	A. That was on the very first picture that you saw was an	
4	enclosed Igloo with ice water that is available to the inmates.	
5	Q. If you can go back in time four photos.	04:03PM
6	A. Okay.	
7	Q. Go backwards to the photograph that is titled: Santa Cruz	
8	Medical Inmate Waiting Area, August 4, 2017, approximately	
9	3:30. Does that photograph show the water?	
10	A. Yes, it does, yellow and red Igloo inside an enclosed	04:03PM
11	locked cabinet.	
12	Q. Besides the overhang that we see here right in front of the	
13	medical unit, are there any additional areas where inmates	
14	waiting to see medical can be in the shade?	
15	A. Yes. Directly across from here is the wall of the	04:03PM
16	visitation area. And in the morning, the morning sun will	
17	shine toward the waiting area that's right here. And within	
18	eyeshot across from there the inmates will congregate on the	
19	shaded side. But 11:00, 10:00, depending on the summer/winter	
20	hours, the shade covers the holding enclosure you see in this	04:04PM
21	picture and they congregate there.	
22	Q. If you can turn to the last page of Exhibit Number 8, which	
23	is Page 10 of Exhibit Number 8. Can you describe for us what	
24	this photograph shows?	
25	A. So the door that we saw entering into the medical unit	04:04PM

	214	
ĺ	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	adjacent to the medication refill box, this is the view	
2	entering there. Off to the right is the officer's desk where	
3	they take the inmates IDs and check them in. And then to	
4	the that was the left in the picture. And to the right of	
5	the picture is a nurse that sees and triages the inmates. And	04:05PM
6	all of the other doors are either treatment rooms, a restroom,	
7	or tool Sharps container or storage area.	
8	Q. This area that's shown at the last page of Exhibit Number	
9	8, is this a high traffic area when the medical unit is running	
10	and open nurse line is running?	04:05PM
11	A. Very much so.	
12	Q. Does the Santa Cruz in the medical unit at the Santa	
13	Cruz Unit, is there a physical plant area or capability to	
14	provide an indoor waiting room for the inmates?	
15	A. Not at Santa Cruz. Every bit of space is devoted to	04:05PM
16	medical discipline that is providing services to the inmates.	
17	Q. You spoke a moment ago that when inmates come up for the	
18	open nurse line that they check in.	
19	A. That's correct.	
20	Q. How does the check-in process work, to your knowledge?	04:05pm
21	A. The inmates come up for the open sick call. The officer	
22	allows them in, takes their ID, writes their name down on a log	
23	of sorts, and organizes their names and their IDs in a	
24	chronological order so that a nurse can pull people off in a	
25	first come, first serve basis.	04:06PM

	215 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	1
1	Q. If an inmate is then waiting outside for their position in	
2	line and to be seen, how do they know that they are next up,	
3	they are next in line. It's their turn next?	
4	A. The nurse or the staff member will come out and say, hey,	
5	I'm looking for inmate whomever, and they come.	04:06PM
6	Q. To your knowledge, how does the pill call line work at the	
7	Santa Cruz Unit?	
8	A. The inmates come up for the pill call. They line up, hand	
9	their ID. The medical person scans their ID, gives them	
10	their what is the word their hands them their pill	04:07pm
11	swallows, ensures they have swallowed it and go with the	
12	exception of inmates in wheelchairs who go to the front of the	
13	line during the pill passes.	
14	Q. The inmates that are in wheelchairs that go to the front of	
15	the line, is that a process that has been put in place by	04:07pm
16	staff?	
17	A. I believe it was borne of the inmates and their own basic	
18	civilities among themselves to move people in and out through	
19	these processes.	
20	MS. LOVE: Defendants move Exhibit Number 8 into	04:07pm
21	evidence.	
22	THE COURT: Any objection?	
23	MS. EIDENBACH: No, Your Honor.	
24	THE COURT: 8 is received.	
25	BY MS. LOVE:	04:07pm

	216	
1	Q. Warden, I'd like for to you take a look at what defendants	
2	have marked as Exhibit Number 10 for identification. And let	
3	me know if you recognize the documents contained in Exhibit	
4	Number 10.	
5	MS. EIDENBACH: Your Honor, may I approach again?	04:09pm
6	THE COURT: You may.	
7	THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.	
8	BY MS. LOVE:	
9	Q. Is this packet why don't you generally describe for us	
10	what is contained in this packet, Exhibit Number 10, just	04:09pm
11	generally.	
12	A. It's similar to Exhibit Number 8 in that it's an overview	
13	of the unit and the photographs of the medical area and the	
14	medical waiting areas.	
15	Q. Is this something you, yourself, prepared?	04:09pm
16	A. I did myself, yes.	
17	Q. If you can take a look at Page 1 of Exhibit Number 10 for	
18	us, and I want to go through the same process as we did before	
19	with the Santa Cruz Unit and with we're going to start	
20	backwards. I'm going to mess you up on numbering. You can use	04:09PM
21	the Number 2 and mark where the medical unit is.	
22	A. Okay.	
23	Q. Warden, are you aware of what location at Perryville Inmate	
24	Angela Ashworth lives?	
25	A. Yes.	04:10pm
<u>.</u>		

	217	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	1
1	Q. Where does she live?	
2	A. She lives on Building B.	
3	Q. On San Pedro Unit?	
4	A. San Pedro Unit.	
5	Q. With a Number 1, can you mark which building Ms. Ashworth	04:10PM
6	lives in?	
7	A. Yes.	
8	Q. Did you measure the distance from where Ms. Ashworth lives	
9	on the San Pedro Unit to the medical unit on San Pedro?	
10	A. I measured it and I walked it, yes.	04:10PM
11	Q. And what was that distance?	
12	A. On the Google maps it came out to 19 1199.88 feet,	
13	approximately 1200 feet.	
14	Q. Did you take a video of the pathway of walking from the	
15	building where Ms. Ashworth lives up to medical like you did	04:10PM
16	related to Ms. Keys?	
17	A. Yes, I did.	
18	Q. And do you remember how long, approximately, it took for	
19	you to walk from the building where Ms. Ashworth lives up to	
20	medical?	04:11PM
21	A. Approximately four minutes.	
22	Q. How would you describe the nature of the sidewalks on the	
23	San Pedro Unit, first, just generally?	
24	A. Sidewalks are intact, and any abnormalities are noted and	
25	easily circumventable.	04:11PM

	218 CW 12 601 August 8 2017 Evidentiany Verning Theford Direct	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	Q. Is there a sidewalk pathway from the building where Ms.	
2	Ashworth lives consistently to the medical unit?	
3	A. Yes, there is.	
4	Q. So it's not a situation where there's a dirt field you have	
5	to cross with no sidewalks?	04:11PM
6	A. You do not have to cross the dirt field. You can take the	
7	sidewalk the entire way.	
8	Q. And the San Pedro Unit is an open yard as you described	
9	earlier, is that correct?	
10	A. Yes.	04:11PM
11	Q. If you look at Page 2 of Exhibit Number 10, can you tell us	
12	what this photograph shows?	
13	A. This is Building B where Ms. Ashworth lives.	
14	Q. And can you mark with an X generally the building area	
15	where Ms. Ashworth lives?	04:12PM
16	A. This should be over in this area.	
17	Q. If you look at Page 3 of Exhibit Number 10, can you	
18	describe for us what this photograph shows?	
19	A. This is the medical area of the San Pedro Unit.	
20	Q. Where does pill call happen at the San Pedro Unit?	04:12PM
21	A. Right next to the water cooler on the bench next to the	
22	young lady sitting to the left of the water cooler as you look	
23	at the picture.	
24	Q. Is there a shaded area for inmates to wait at the San Pedro	
25	Unit for the open nurse line?	04:12PM

	219 	1
	ev in our mayabe of her, hereadering inground breede	
1	A. Yeah. The physical plan of San Pedro is a bit different in	
2	that the overhang that you see in this picture versus the one	
3	you saw in the Santa Cruz Unit is much deeper and provides much	
4	more shade.	
5	Q. Is the system at the San Pedro Unit for inmates to get in	04:13PM
6	line, so to speak, for open nurse line the same as Santa Cruz	
7	where the inmates come with their identification and they	
8	provide it to the officer?	
9	A. Yes.	
10	Q. Page 4 of Exhibit Number 10, could you describe what that	04:13PM
11	photograph shows us?	
12	A. It's just a different angle to demonstrate the depth of the	
13	overhang to provide the shade for the inmates waiting. You can	
14	make out off on to the right the feet of the inmate at the	
15	bench close there. The purpose of this was to see the door	04:13PM
16	that is to the right of the picture is a multi-purpose room	
17	that was previously used for a women in recovery program that	
18	we are in the middle of relocating that program so we can make	
19	that an indoor waiting area for medical.	
20	Q. Page 5 of Exhibit Number 10, tell us, if you could, what	04:14PM
21	this photograph shows.	
22	A. That is an angle from the back of that room. That is	
23	intended to be an indoor waiting room for medical. And it	
24	shows the door entrance we were looking at moments before. And	
25	the door to the right in the picture enters into medical as	04:14PM

	220	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	well through a back hallway.	
2	Q. When do you plan for the project to start, to convert this	
3	area into an indoor waiting room for the inmates?	
4	A. I don't have a deadline for this to be completed, but we	
5	typically move quickly on these once the decision is made.	04:14PM
б	Q. Has a decision been made for this to occur?	
7	A. This is going to be the indoor waiting room for San Pedro	
8	medical.	
9	Q. Page 6 of Exhibit Number 10, can you please tell us what	
10	this photograph shows?	04:15pm
11	A. This is the same shot that I took at Santa Cruz where you	
12	open the door into medical showing the officer stationed to the	
13	right or excuse me, to the left, and the medical nurse's	
14	desk off to the right and the office spaces.	
15	Q. Is there a medical refill box located on the medical unit	04:15PM
16	at San Pedro?	
17	A. There is. You are going to have to go back unless it's	
18	you are going to have to go back a few pages to Page Number 3.	
19	So in the same spot at Santa Cruz as it was at San Pedro, right	
20	underneath the no smoking sign to the right of the entrance	04:15PM
21	door, that's the medication refill box.	
22	Q. Can you, with your pen, draw a circle around that medical	
23	refill box sorry medication refill box?	
24	A. Yes.	
25	Q. On San Pedro Unit are there any other medication refill	04:16PM

221	
CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
boxes located anywhere else besides at medical?	
A. No.	
Q. If you switch to the second to the last page of Exhibit	
Number 10 which is Page 6, can you describe for us what this	
photograph shows?	04:16PM
A. This would be the last page that I have. This one?	
Q. Next to the last. The one that's in your right hand.	
There you go.	
A. This is the one I just described. The entrance into the	
medical where the officer's off to the left, the nurse is on	04:16PM
the right, and the treatment rooms around the periphery.	
Q. Last page of Exhibit 10, can you tell us what this exhibit	
shows?	
A. Just a sign outside of medical relating to the inmates the	
times that the open sick call for the inmates are 7 to 9 for	04:16PM
inmates who aren't in school or working and then 12:30 to 2 for	
the inmates who would be getting off of school or work.	
Q. Is there similarly posted a schedule for off sick call	
hours on the Santa Cruz Unit located at the medical unit?	
A. There wasn't at the time I took the picture. I'm certain	04:17pm
that there is now because I said that it needed to be posted.	
These are exposed to the inmates, and if they wanted a scratch	
piece of paper or something it wouldn't be much for them to	
pull it off the wall.	
Q. Besides seeing the posting at the medical unit as shown	04:17pm
	<pre>CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct boxes located anywhere else besides at medical? A. No. Q. If you switch to the second to the last page of Exhibit Number 10 which is Page 6, can you describe for us what this photograph shows? A. This would be the last page that I have. This one? Q. Next to the last. The one that's in your right hand. There you go. A. This is the one I just described. The entrance into the medical where the officer's off to the left, the nurse is on the right, and the treatment rooms around the periphery. Q. Last page of Exhibit 10, can you tell us what this exhibit shows? A. Just a sign outside of medical relating to the inmates the times that the open sick call for the inmates are 7 to 9 for inmates who aren't in school or working and then 12:30 to 2 for the inmates who would be getting off of school or work. Q. Is there similarly posted a schedule for off sick call hours on the Santa Cruz Unit located at the medical unit? A. There wasn't at the time I took the picture. I'm certain that there is now because I said that it needed to be posted. These are exposed to the inmates, and if they wanted a scratch piece of paper or something it wouldn't be much for them to pull it off the wall.</pre>

221

	222	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	here, the last page of Exhibit Number 10, whether it's the	
2	Santa Cruz Unit or San Pedro Unit, is there any other way the	
3	inmates would know what are the hours for open nurse line?	
4	A. Each inmate gets an orientation when they come to the unit	
5	and the open sick call process is explained to them there. And	04:17pm
6	it's also on our CCTV Channel 13, informative channel, that	
7	repeats information that the inmates need to know.	
8	Q. As the deputy warden of operations there at the Perryville	
9	complex, do you have working knowledge of the cooling systems	
10	that are used to cool the inmate housing units?	04:18pm
11	A. Yes, I do.	
12	Q. I want to speak to you now about the cooling system used in	
13	the building where Ms. Keys lives on the Santa Cruz Unit. And	
14	if you could generally describe for us how are the cells on the	
15	Santa Cruz Unit cooled in the summertime?	04:18PM
16	A. Okay. They use evaporative coolers to cool, or swamp	
17	coolers to cool the units. There's three main types of units	
18	that cool it and two different ducting configurations. So we	
19	have a 10,000 CFM, cubic feet per minute, unit that pushes air	
20	to 16 cells and provides cooling for 32 beds. And we have a	04:19PM
21	six or eight CFM, 6 or 8,000 CFM unit that pushes air, cooled	
22	air, to eight cells or 16 beds in the unit.	
23	And the reason that you see these different sizes is	
24	the institution has upgraded the evaporative cooling as	
25	technology allows us. And it was built in 1981, and it	04:19PM

	223 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	initially had a 6,000 pushing the 16 cells and a 4,000 pushing	
2	the eight cells and it used a straw media.	
3	We're currently using the MasterCool system which has	
4	either a six-inch honeycombed cardboard media which the water	
5	flows over the media and the air is sucked, the outside dry air	04:20PM
б	is sucked through, cooled and moistened and forced into the	
7	cell for the 8,000 and CFM units and the 12-inch honeycombed	
8	cardboard media for the 10,000 CFM units.	
9	Q. The cells on in the building where Ms. Keys lives, are	
10	there windows in those cells?	04:20pm
11	A. There are windows in Ms. Keys' cell.	
12	Q. Are the windows, do the inmates have the ability to open	
13	the windows?	
14	A. They do not. At one point in the construction they did,	
15	but over time and the aging building and the shifting, they	04:20pm
16	would open up and then couldn't be secured because of just the	
17	shifting of the building. So we were able to secure all of	
18	them and we welded them shut.	
19	Q. By use of the cooling system there in the building where	
20	Ms. Keys lives, did inmates have the opportunity to leave their	04:20pm
21	cell doors open?	
22	A. Both San Pedro and Santa Cruz they have the opportunity to	
23	have their cell doors open with the exception of when we lock	
24	down for count and when we close the yard.	
25	Q. What is purpose of allowing the inmate's cells to remain	04:21PM

	224	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	open if they choose?	
2	A. Well, it's an open yard for one, so they can have their	
3	cells open. But they believe that it helps them with the	
4	circulation in the air flow. There is 525 cubic feet per	
5	minute getting forced into that cell and we have a forced	04:21PM
б	exhaust that goes out and draws the air out regardless if the	
7	door is open or closed.	
8	Q. If the, for instance, if Ms. Keys' cell door is closed is	
9	there any air that could flow underneath her cell door in and	
10	out, or is it literally flush with the cement?	04:21PM
11	A. No. There's a space underneath the door and we have a	
12	sweep. It's demonstrated in one of the pictures previously.	
13	You could see the sweep that's on the bottom of the door to	
14	prevent critters and insects from coming in as well as the	
15	exhaust fan that forcibly sucks the air out of the cell.	04:22PM
16	Q. Are inmates who live in the building where Ms. Keys lives	
17	permitted to have fans in their cell?	
18	A. Absolutely. It's approved inmate property for any inmate	
19	at Perryville.	
20	Q. Do you all there at the Perryville complex monitor the	04:22PM
21	temperatures in the inmate cells on the Santa Cruz unit and the	
22	San Pedro Unit?	
23	A. Yes, we do.	
24	Q. How do you do that?	
25	A. We take random cell temperatures throughout the day and we	04:22pm

	225	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	log them.	
2	Q. And how do you take the temperature?	
3	A. We have a thermometer that you walk into the cell and take	
4	the temperature.	
5	Q. Are there required numbers of times per day that the	04:23PM
6	temperature is monitored?	
7	A. Yes. I didn't commit that to memory or put that in my	
8	notes, but they are several times a day at noon, 1400, 1600,	
9	and 1800, and 2000.	
10	THE COURT: And the yard is closed at 2000 hours?	04:23PM
11	THE WITNESS: Yes.	
12	THE COURT: So the doors are closed at 2000 hours?	
13	THE WITNESS: Yes, unless there are occasions when the	
14	doors will be open after 2000 hours to mitigate extreme heat.	
15	So if at 2000 hours we're taking temperatures and they are in	04:23PM
16	an acceptable threshold in the low 80s or high 70s the doors	
17	will be closed. If the inmates complain hey, it's getting hot	
18	in here after the yard closes at 2000 we'll take the	
19	temperature. If it is unreasonable they will get permission	
20	from the shift commander to let them keep their doors cracked,	04:24PM
21	so they can. But we will secure it at each formal count and	
22	crack them open if that be the case.	
23	THE COURT: What is the threshold temperature that	
24	would allow for that?	
25	THE WITNESS: 86, above 86 degrees.	04:24PM

	226	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	BY MS. LOVE:	
2	Q. Is that 86 degrees for nighttime hours, daytime hours,	
3	everything?	
4	A. Yes.	
5	Q. What kind of mitigation actions besides opening doors, if	04:24PM
б	any, additional that can be taken to address temperatures that	
7	pass the 86 degree threshold?	
8	A. Opening doors is obviously one of them. Another one is to	
9	go work on the evaporative cooling system on the roof. We have	
10	inmate maintenance workers who are trained in the emergency	04:24PM
11	repairs of these units. There's not a lot of parts; the fan,	
12	pads, and a water pump that flushes it over there. And we'll	
13	take an officer and an inmate work crew and go on to the roof	
14	of the building and service the unit itself if there's any	
15	malfunction.	04:25PM
16	Q. Are there circumstances under which inmates may be moved	
17	out of their cells to a different location if certain	
18	temperature thresholds are reached?	
19	A. Yes. We were previously housing the pregnant inmates at	
20	San Pedro Unit, and when the temperature would get over 86	04:25pm
21	degrees we would relocate them temporarily or overnight to the	
22	visitation area, and they would sleep in visitation, which is	
23	an air conditioned area. We since moved the pregnant inmates	
24	off of the San Pedro Unit to the San Carlos unit which is a	
25	Butler building style unit which has an AC unit not evaporative	04:25PM

227 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct-1 cooler. 2 When did this change in operations happen? Ο. 3 Α. Again, a few weeks ago. I don't have the date. What was the reason for the change, if you know? 4 Ο. For the inmates' health and to avoid any accusations that 5 Α. 04:26PM we weren't treating them accurately -- or carefully. б Do you have any information whether or not the cooling 7 Ο. 8 system has malfunctioned, not been in working order at the Santa Cruz Unit in the last two months? 9 10 No. We have people on the roofs of the Santa Cruz Unit on Α. 04:26PM 11 a regular basis ensuring that the planned -- preventive 12 maintenance and planned maintenance are occurring. There's a 13 maintenance employee dedicated to that unit that works Monday 14 through Friday and as part of their daily routines is to 15 service the unit. And without exception they see every 04:26PM 16 evaporative cooler during the summertime months a minimum of 17 once a week. And they respond to every allegation or every 18 complaint that it's uncomfortable to verify that all of the 19 systems are working, the two parts of the system, the exhaust 20 fan is sucking the air out and that the cooler is wetting the 04:27PM 21 pads on all sides and forcing the air in. 22 Do you have -- let's take the last two-month time frame. Ο. 23 Do you have any information that would lead you to believe that 24 the air flow or ventilation system in Inmate Keys' cell specifically was not in working order? 25 04:27PM

	228	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	A. No. I have nothing.	
2	MS. LOVE: Your Honor, may I approach?	
3	THE COURT: You may.	
4	You mentioned MasterCool. Is that a trade name?	
5	THE WITNESS: It's a brand name.	04:27PM
6	THE COURT: Brand name. And do you know what the	
7	maximum cooling capacity is of such a system when the ambient	
8	humidity is relatively low such that an evaporative cooling	
9	system would work?	
10	THE WITNESS: There's a chart available that I don't	04:27pm
11	have with me now, but at 2 percent humidity and 100 degrees	
12	still pushes air out ideally at under 80 degrees in the 70s	
13	which is a drastic change from 110 degrees dry air. So the	
14	higher the humidity the less the evaporative cooling works	
15	because the air is already wet and wetting it any more doesn't	04:28PM
16	cool it as much as dry air.	
17	THE COURT: You mentioned 100 degrees producing a	
18	temperature under 80. So if we changed the ambient outside	
19	temperature to 110 degrees, you would, I gather, be able to	
20	reduce it to about 20 degrees to 90? Is that what you are	04:28PM
21	thinking?	
22	THE WITNESS: No, because it's not a perfect 20	
23	degrees under every scenario it falls under. Even with the	
24	conditions of the humidity being identical, the differences	
25	between the outside temperature and the air coming in have	04:28pm

	229 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	variations depending on each.	
2	THE COURT: Right. But I gather it doesn't get any	
3	better. If you get 20 degrees offset at 100 degrees you	
4	probably don't get any better than 20 degrees offset at 110.	
5	THE WITNESS: The example I gave you was 110 degrees	04:29PM
6	bringing it down below 80.	
7	THE COURT: That's actually not what you said	
8	according to the court reporter. You said 100 degrees would	
9	bring it under 80.	
10	THE WITNESS: In that case I misspoke.	04:29PM
11	THE COURT: You meant to say 110 would take it	
12	THE WITNESS: To under 80 degrees at 2 percent	
13	humidity. That sticks to my head when I reviewed the graft.	
14	It's like a multiplication table with the humidity across the	
15	top and the temperature on the side and gives you the ranges of	04:29PM
16	its capacity as they go.	
17	THE COURT: Thank you.	
18	THE WITNESS: Thank you.	
19	BY MS. LOVE:	
20	Q. Warden, if you could look at what defendants have marked as	04:29PM
21	Exhibit Number 9 for identification and let us know if you	
22	recognize what is in the packet at Exhibit 9.	
23	A. That is a picture of the thermometer that we use to take	
24	the temperatures in the cell.	
25	Q. Is this are these photographs that you, yourself,	04:30pm

1	230 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	prepared?	
2	A. These are photographs I took myself, yes.	
3	Q. If you could take a look at Page 1 of Exhibit Number 9.	
4	Will you tell us what this photograph shows?	
5	A. That the outside air temperature on July 14th at 12:30 was	04:30pm
б	103.3 Farenheit.	
7	Q. What complex were you taking this measurement?	
8	A. In the top of the ADA ramp on the Santa Cruz Unit outside	
9	Inmate Keys' cell.	
10	Q. And why were you doing this on July 14th, 2017, at	04:30pm
11	approximately 12:30 p.m.?	
12	A. I received a call that there was an allegation of	
13	inoperable cooling systems at Santa Cruz. And they didn't have	
14	any way for the air to recirculate.	
15	Q. And this device that is shown with the measurement here in	04:31PM
16	the photograph, is this a device that is regularly used at the	
17	Perryville complex to take the temperature?	
18	A. I took it from the control room and it's the same one the	
19	officer uses, him or herself, as they go do the temperatures.	
20	Q. So you, yourself, were assessing the temperatures?	04:31PM
21	A. Yes.	
22	Q. If you will look at Page 2 of Exhibit Number 9, will you	
23	tell us what Page 2 shows?	
24	A. Inmate Keys' cell door.	
25	Q. What about Page 3?	04:31PM

	231 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	_
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	A. The temperature outside Inmate Keys' cell door at 12:30	
2	just from moving from the sun to the shade it went to 90.1	
3	degrees.	
4	Q. This is, again, a temperature that you, yourself,	
5	personally assessed?	04:31PM
6	A. Yes.	
7	Q. As depicted in this photograph?	
8	A. Yes.	
9	Q. The next page, Page 4 describe for us what this photograph	
10	shows.	04:32pm
11	A. This is the inside of Inmate Keys' cell on July 14th.	
12	Q. And the next page, Page 5, what does this show?	
13	A. This is the supply and the exhaust vents in Inmate Keys'	
14	cell. The one with the vertical slats that's located on the	
15	upper right, that is where the air comes in. And the one off	04:32PM
16	to the edge here, off to the left, is where the air leaves.	
17	Q. When you say "where the air comes in" the one with the	
18	vertical slats, that's where the air, the cool air is being	
19	pumped, so to speak, into the cell?	
20	A. Yes, the supply.	04:32PM
21	Q. Next page, Page 6. Can you describe for us what this	
22	photograph shows?	
23	A. That's just a close-up of the same supply cell and the	
24	dimensions are 8 by 10.	
25	Q. Page 7 of Exhibit Number 9, describe for us what this	04:32PM

	232	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	
1	photograph shows.	
2	A. That is a recirculation vent that is also in the cell, but	
3	it's only operational in the winter months when we turn the	
4	heater on. So you have the heat coming into the room and being	
5	recirculated through here because it's more economical to	04:33pm
6	reheat heated air with the electrical heating system but with	
7	the cooling you can't re-cool humid air. That's why it has an	
8	exhaust and not a recirculation or a return if you would call	
9	it that.	
10	Q. If you can switch to the next page, please, Page 8 of	04:33PM
11	Exhibit Number 10. I'm sorry, Exhibit Number 9. Explain for	
12	us what this photograph shows us.	
13	A. The exhaust vents and the dimensions which are six inches	
14	by six inches.	
15	Q. The exhaust vent is associated with the cooling system?	04:33PM
16	A. With cooling system, correct.	
17	Q. The last page of Exhibit 9, Page 9, please describe for us	
18	what this photograph shows?	
19	A. The velocity of the air coming into the unit is 944 feet	
20	per minute, and the temperature of the cooled air coming into	04:34PM
21	the unit is 81.3 degrees Farenheit. So I referenced 525 cubic	
22	feet per minute earlier that is getting pumped into the cell.	
23	The opening of the cell being 8 by 10 covers 80 square inches	
24	and a square foot is 144 inches. It's 55 percent of 144 so 55	
25	percent of the 944 feet per minute that the velocity coming out	04:34PM

	233	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct	1
1	of here equates to approximately 525 cubic feet per minute	
2	going into the cell.	
3	Q. And this temperature of 81.3 degree air at the velocity of	
4	944 feet per minute, was that at approximately 12:30 p.m. on	
5	July 14th of 2017?	04:35pm
6	A. Yes.	
7	Q. And that's something you, yourself, personally measured?	
8	A. Yes.	
9	THE COURT: With respect to this last picture where	
10	you show the 944 cubic feet per minute.	04:35pm
11	THE WITNESS: Just feet per minute.	
12	THE COURT: Just feet per minute?	
13	THE WITNESS: Yes.	
14	THE COURT: Was the cell door open or closed?	
15	THE WITNESS: The cell door at this point was open,	04:35pm
16	but I have re-created this in a closed cell door environment in	
17	other cells with the exact same results. I don't have it here.	
18	The exhaust pushes more much more velocity goes out of the	
19	cell because it leaves through a 6 by 6 as opposed to coming in	
20	the cell that comes in at an 8 by 10.	04:35pm
21	MS. LOVE: Warden, I have no further questions.	
22	THE COURT: Thank you. Now the plaintiffs' attorney	
23	will have an opportunity to ask you questions. Before you step	
24	away, Ms. Love, I don't think you moved for the admission of	
25	either 10 or 9.	04:36PM

234 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Direct-1 MS. LOVE: Correct. Thank you, Your Honor. 2 Defendants move for admission of Defendants' Exhibit Number 9 3 and 10. 4 THE COURT: Any objection? MS. EIDENBACH: No objection to either. 5 04:36PM THE COURT: It will be received. Thank you. б 7 What I'm going to do is change out the ones that you 8 have. 9 THE WITNESS: I already gave you 8, I believe. 10 THE COURT: How about 9. 04:36PM 11 THE WITNESS: There you go, sir. MS. EIDENBACH: Does the witness still have the 12 exhibits that were moved in by my co-counsel this morning or 13 14 are they --15 THE COURT: They are over here. Just tell us which 04:37PM ones you would like. This book you mean? 16 MS. EIDENBACH: Yep. Perfect. 17 18 CROSS-EXAMINATION 19 BY MS. EIDENBACH: Q. Good afternoon. 20 04:37PM 21 A. Hello. 22 Q. Are you ready? 23 Α. I am. 24 Q. Great. It sounds like you did quite a bit to prepare for 25 today's hearing. In addition to the documents that you have 04:38PM

	235	
·	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	already described particularly relating to the air conditioning	
2	and swamp cooling systems, did you review any other documents	
3	in preparation for today?	
4	A. Quite a few. I can't recall off the top of my head what	
5	all of them were.	04:38PM
6	Q. Can you recall broad categories?	
7	A. I reviewed the morning count this morning. I reviewed our	
8	policies relating to institutional emergencies and our POST	
9	orders and	
10	Q. It's not a memory test, so that's fine.	04:38pm
11	A. Yeah.	
12	Q. And did you speak with anyone regarding your testimony	
13	today?	
14	A. I spent some time with my physical plant manager confirming	
15	the information about the evaporative cooling systems. I spoke	04:38pm
16	to the facility health administrator about inmate emergencies	
17	related to heat intolerance. I spoke to counsel.	
18	Q. Did you speak to any of your superiors?	
19	A. I spoke to my warden. And that would yes.	
20	Q. Okay. So you testified about the area in front of Mrs.	04:39pm
21	Keys' cell?	
22	A. I did.	
23	Q. Do you recall and let me see. We'll pull this up. If	
24	you look at Exhibit 8, Page 4, which is designated Santa Cruz	
25	Building, B-Wing 4, lower run, August 4, 2017, approximately 3	04:40PM

	236	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	p.m.	
2	A. I don't have that.	
3	Q. You don't have Exhibit 8 anymore. I'm sorry. It's the	
4	pictures you took. There won't be an Exhibit 8 in there.	
5	A. I'm on Page 4.	04:40PM
6	Q. Okay. So as we look at this, there's a wet spot in front	
7	of the wall.	
8	A. Yes.	
9	Q. Is that a drain?	
10	A. It is a leads to a drain.	04:40pm
11	Q. It leads to a drain. Okay. And is that even with the	
12	sidewalk?	
13	A. No. The channel there is to prevent water from flowing	
14	over onto the sidewalk and take it to the drain.	
15	Q. Okay. And is this the step that Ms. Keys, when she was	04:41PM
16	trying to wheel herself out of there, her wheelchair wheel got	
17	caught on this and she was tossed head first into the wall? Is	
18	that the drain?	
19	A. I'm unaware of Ms. Keys' particulars except that we had an	
20	ICS for an unwitnessed fall, and I believe that was the	04:41PM
21	location she was found.	
22	Q. Okay. And are repairs being done to this drain?	
23	A. Yes. We have intentions of improving upon it without	
24	ruining its purpose, which is to keep water from flowing over	
25	on to the sidewalk which would just be making it narrower.	04:41PM

1	237 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	Q. Was that prompted by the accident that Ms. Keys was	
2	involved in?	
3	A. It certainly raised to the level of our attention.	
4	Q. Has Ms. Keys been told she will likely have to be moved	
5	away from her cell in order for that to be repaired?	04:42PM
6	A. I can't testify to what Ms. Keys was told. I did not tell	
7	her and I'm unaware of anyone else telling her that.	
8	Q. So you have no personal knowledge, you didn't discuss a	
9	custody move with any of your staff members?	
10	A. Of Ms. Keys?	04:42PM
11	Q. Relating to Ms. Keys and the repair of the drain that	
12	caused her fall?	
13	A. On the contrary. And if my staff were having a	
14	conversation and I became aware of it, I would do everything I	
15	can to assure that her living conditions don't change while we	04:42PM
16	do this.	
17	Q. Okay. Do you know if there are any plans to make an indoor	
18	waiting area at Santa Cruz Unit similar to the one you	
19	described at San Pedro?	
20	A. No.	04:42PM
21	Q. No?	
22	A. No. I'm unaware of any plans to create an indoor waiting	
23	area at Santa Cruz.	
24	Q. Why not?	
25	A. The different physical plants, all of the space they are	04:43PM

	238 ————————————————————————————————————	
1	not identical physical plants, although they look similar.	
2	There isn't an empty pace being used as a multi-purpose room at	
3	Santa Cruz as San Pedro.	
4	Q. So there's a lack of space, not a lack of need?	
5	A. The mitigations that we have in place are the misting	04:43PM
6	systems outside of there to satisfy the need.	
7	Q. Okay. Are you aware that Ms. Keys has received a new	
8	wheelchair?	
9	A. I am.	
10	Q. And this occurred after the July 14th hearing?	04:43PM
11	A. I believe it did.	
12	Q. Have you procured other new wheelchairs?	
13	A. Yes, we have.	
14	Q. And do you know how many?	
15	A. I do not.	04:43PM
16	Q. You do not. Okay.	
17	On Santa Cruz, where are prisoners able to obtain HNR	
18	forms?	
19	A. They can get them from the correctional officer who is	
20	walking the yard and has face-to-face contact with them at a	04:44PM
21	minimum of every hour on San Pedro. And at Santa Cruz there's	
22	one permanently assigned to the housing unit control room which	
23	I can circle on this if you would like.	
24	Q. Actually, that would be great.	
25	THE COURT: Let me trade out then the one you have	04:44PM

<pre>CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross there for the one that's already been marked on. Thank you sir. BY MS. EIDENBACH: Q. So you said the housing control unit is on Pedro? A. No. No. Q. Cruz? A. They can get it from both places. Each unit has the same places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they are statically posted in this one office and control the gates to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an HNR there will be someone there.</pre>
 sir. BY MS. EIDENBACH: Q. So you said the housing control unit is on Pedro? A. No. No. Q. Cruz? A. They can get it from both places. Each unit has the same places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they are statically posted in this one office and control the gates 04:45PM to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
 BY MS. EIDENBACH: Q. So you said the housing control unit is on Pedro? A. No. No. Q. Cruz? A. They can get it from both places. Each unit has the same places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they are statically posted in this one office and control the gates to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
 Q. So you said the housing control unit is on Pedro? A. No. No. Q. Cruz? A. They can get it from both places. Each unit has the same places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they are statically posted in this one office and control the gates to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
5A. No. No.04:44PM6Q. Cruz?7A. They can get it from both places. Each unit has the same8places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing9unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they10are statically posted in this one office and control the gates11to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always12someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
 6 Q. Cruz? 7 A. They can get it from both places. Each unit has the same 8 places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing 9 unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they 10 are statically posted in this one office and control the gates 11 to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always 12 someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
 A. They can get it from both places. Each unit has the same places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they are statically posted in this one office and control the gates to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
8 places available for the inmate to get the HNRs. The housing 9 unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they 10 are statically posted in this one office and control the gates 11 to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always 12 someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
 9 unit control room officer is a permanent assignment where they 10 are statically posted in this one office and control the gates 11 to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always 12 someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
10are statically posted in this one office and control the gates04:45PM11to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always1212someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
11 to ingress and egress out of that unit. And so there's always 12 someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
12 someone at the window. If you come up and say, hey, I need an
13 HNR there will be someone there.
14 At San Pedro, it's a minimum custody unit so the
15 officer goes into the control room only for the need of filling 04:45PM
16 out paperwork or doing something, but they are always out among
17 the inmates doing security checks. So if the inmate said I
18 need that, they can say meet me outside the control room and I
19 can get you one. And the CO-3s during business hours have them
20 in their office as well to get them. And if they show up to $04:45PM$
21 medical they can get an HNR there. So between the control room
22 officer, the programs officer, the CO-3 and the medical unit
23 they would have access to get the health needs requests.
24 Q. Do officers have any discretion to providing HNRs to
25 prisoners? 04:46PM

	240	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	A. No.	
2	Q. Would it then surprise you to hear that your officer deny	
3	HNRs to prisoners when they request them?	
4	A. It would surprise me.	
5	Q. Are officers trained on HIPAA?	04:46PM
б	A. Yes.	
7	Q. And are they trained that it's not permissible for them to	
8	inquire as to prisoners' medical conditions in order or make	
9	it contingent, make the receipt of an HNR contingent upon the	
10	prisoner sharing her medical condition with the officer?	04:46PM
11	A. If an officer did that, the officer would be in the wrong.	
12	Q. Okay. What hours do the misters run?	
13	A. There's no set time for the misters to run. Any time it	
14	gets over 100 degrees they are on without question. However,	
15	it could be under 100 degrees and worthy of the misters being	04:47PM
16	on and the medical officer will turn them on if someone said	
17	they are uncomfortable.	
18	Q. When you took the pictures of Ms. Keys' cell, approximately	
19	how long did it take you? How long were you in her cell?	
20	A. I believe less than five minutes.	04:47PM
21	Q. Okay. And how much of that time was spent with the door	
22	closed?	
23	A. Zero with the door closed.	
24	Q. So you simulated the closed door temperature readings at	
25	another location?	04:47pm

	241	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	A. I said that I have gotten similar to identical results in a	
2	closed cell on other buildings there. The day in question, I	
3	was, on the 14th, sent down to take pictures to refute an	
4	allegation.	
5	Q. Okay. But you didn't spend any appreciable amount of time	04:48pm
6	in her cell to assess the comfortability and you also didn't	
7	spend any time in there with the door closed. Is that correct?	
8	A. That's correct, yes.	
9	Q. Are you aware that at the July 14th hearing Ms. Rand from	
10	the Attorney General's Office read off temperature readings	04:48PM
11	from cells at Perryville that were well into the 90s?	
12	A. I am not aware of Ms. Rand's testimony.	
13	Q. So you are not aware of readings well into the 90s at your	
14	complex?	
15	A. I'm aware that the temperatures have reached into the 90s	04:48PM
16	and we have implemented mitigations.	
17	Q. And you said that these mitigations were implemented to	
18	refute allegations that were made against you, but they weren't	
19	implemented to keep those who are in your custody safe. Is	
20	that right?	04:49PM
21	A. No.	
22	Q. You have not once, sir, mentioned the well-being of the	
23	prisoners in describing your mitigation attempts. So I'm just	
24	curious as to whether that was an unintentional omission, or	
25	whether these mitigation attempts or mitigations were put into	04:49pm
		-

	242	
Γ		
1	place in order to refute allegations and protect yourself from	
2	future allegations.	
3	A. Everything we do is for the benefit of the inmates as it	
4	relates to climate control. These mitigations of leaving cell	
5	doors cracked or moving inmates' houses, we have been doing	04:49PM
б	them for years before this lawsuit ever existed.	
7	Q. Are you aware if there are any inmates who use canes or	
8	other non-wheelchair mobility assistance devices at San Pedro?	
9	A. I believe they exist. I did not educate myself on how many	
10	or who they are for today's hearing.	04:50PM
11	Q. Is the same true for Santa Cruz?	
12	A. The same the true for Santa Cruz.	
13	Q. Do you have any idea how many of those folks there are on	
14	either of those yards?	
15	A. I do not.	04:50PM
16	Q. Do you know whether they have access to ADA aides?	
17	A. I don't have the answer to that question.	
18	Q. And are they assigned ADA aides?	
19	A. I don't have the answer to that question.	
20	Q. Do you have any training on the ADA?	04:50PM
21	A. We have annual training which includes and has included ADA	
22	through our leadership academies, through the correctional	
23	officer training academy and the annual refresher training at	
24	some point.	
25	Q. And who makes assessments of the ADA housing and the ADA	04:51PM

	243 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidenciary Rearing - Twyford - Cross-	
1	facilities at Perryville to determine if they are indeed	
2	compliant with the ADA?	
3	A. That would be between my facility, excuse me, the facility	
4	maintenance administrator and occupational safety consultant, I	
5	believe.	04:51PM
6	Q. Can you give us their names?	
7	A. James Cummings and Nathaniel Witt.	
8	Q. And do they put their findings into writing? Do they	
9	create reports? Spreadsheets? How do they present their	
10	analysis and is it in writing?	04:51PM
11	A. I'm unaware.	
12	Q. So you have never seen an analysis?	
13	A. Not that I can recall right now.	
14	Q. Have you spoken with them about whether or not the facility	
15	is ADA compliant?	04:51PM
16	A. I have.	
17	Q. And what prompted that?	
18	A. For example, we moved the location of our detention unit	
19	which prompted us to have to create an ADA ramp similar to the	
20	one that is pictured at Santa Cruz but on a different unit to	04:52PM
21	facilitate inmates going into detention who might be wheelchair	
22	bound. And both my occupational safety consultant and my	
23	physical plant manager were brought into the discussion to	
24	assure that the drop-per-foot, I don't know what it is,	
25	something like one inch per foot on the decline of the ramp,	04:52PM

1	244 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	l
1	that the ramp was long enough, that the turnaround was long	
2	enough, and that the hand rails were at the right length to	
3	adequately install this ADA ramp.	
4	Q. And both of these people have the expertise necessary to	
5	determine that those changes would be compliant with the ADA?	04:52PM
б	A. I believe they do. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of	
7	their credentials outside the positions that they were hired	
8	into.	
9	Q. So you base your belief solely on the fact that they	
10	obtained the position that they are in?	04:53PM
11	A. Yes, and the required training that they are to go through	
12	as well.	
13	Q. So you understand and you are aware of what training they	
14	go through?	
15	A. There is an OSHA academy, and I don't I'm not familiar	04:53PM
16	with the curriculum that's carried out in the OSHA academy that	
17	all physical plant staff have to attend. It's a week-long in	
18	our Tucson location. And to my understanding, that's what	
19	brings them up to the level and knowledge to do their jobs.	
20	Q. So it's OSHA training not ADA training, though. Is that	04:53PM
21	correct?	
22	A. I can't speak to if it's not ADA training because I have	
23	never been there. We just call it the OSHA academy.	
24	Q. I'd like now to have you turn your attention to the white	
25	notebook to Tab 41. I will give you a few minutes to just read	04:54PM

	245
CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford -	Cross
1 over this and ask you a few questions about it.	
2 A. Is this a string of e-mails? Start from the bottor	m up?
3 Q. Yes.	
4 THE COURT: While the deputy warden is reading	g, let me
5 ask you about how many more questions you have.	04:56PM
6 MS. EIDENBACH: This is my last line of quest:	ioning.
7 So just this e-mail and then I believe that I'm done on	r very
8 very close to being done.	
9 THE COURT: Thank you.	
10 THE WITNESS: Okay.	04:56PM
11 BY MS. EIDENBACH:	
12 Q. Ready? Okay. So let's start with from the last pa	age and
13 work our way forward. First, have you seen this string	g of
14 e-mails before?	
15 A. This is the first time I have read this particular	string 04:56PM
16 of e-mails.	
17 Q. Were you aware previously of the circumstances that	t are
18 described in this e-mail chain?	
19 A. Not this specific circumstance. I'm aware that we	had to
20 overcome some obstacles to set up an appropriate examin	nation 04:57PM
21 room on the unit so that inmates didn't have to be take	en all
22 the way up to the Lumley medical, that we could provide	e
23 services to them closer to the buildings.	
24 Q. And have the situations described in this e-mail ch	hain been
25 remedied?	04:57pm

	246	
1	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	A. I don't have an answer to that. I know the air	
2	conditioning has been remedied. That's one that we have	
3	installed an air conditioner.	
4	Q. So now there's an air conditioner in that medical unit?	
5	A. Yes.	04:57pm
6	Q. On B yard?	
7	A. On B yard.	
8	Q. Do you have any information about whether or not an	
9	appropriate table has been provided so that pap smears can be	
10	conducted?	04:58pm
11	A. I was just down there, and I'm scratching my head to think	
12	of the table that I saw, whether it was a gurney used as an	
13	exam table or if we got another table with stirrups. And I	
14	cannot recall.	
15	Q. Is that issue on your radar, though? If it's not currently	04:58PM
16	rectified, is it something that is in the works or were you	
17	just not even aware this was an issue?	
18	A. I was aware that we had challenges getting the first	
19	challenge was getting an IT line in there for Corizon staff to	
20	do their charting, and we overcame that. The next one was the	04:58pm
21	air conditioning, and we overcame that. This one on June 6	
22	specifically I don't know. I do know we care about Performance	
23	Measure 42. And the similar mitigations that we have had, if	
24	we can't accommodate them on here because of something we're	
25	not doing then we'll move heaven and earth and move the inmate	04:59pm

	247	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	to where they need to go to get the treatment.	
2	Q. So then are you surprised at the allegation that you are	
3	refusing to transport inmates to where the proper equipment is	
4	housed?	
5	A. This can be explained away by an overzealous officer who is	04:59PM
6	getting mixed messages between his supervisor. When they I	
7	mean, it would be speculation for me to explain how something	
8	like this could have happened. But they say, hey, we're going	
9	to take this up here, and the officer or supervisor says no,	
10	I'm told that lasts a day. And then they get redirection and	04:59pm
11	clearance and then we make the move occur.	
12	Q. So if this was something that you knew about it would be	
13	something that you would take steps to rectify because it's not	
14	the appropriate response from an officer to refuse to take	
15	somebody to the place where proper medical equipment is housed?	04:59pm
16	A. Correct.	
17	Q. Is Lumley the only medical unit where you have had issues	
18	with exceedingly high temperatures?	
19	A. No. Define exceedingly high temperatures, I suppose.	
20	Q. Above 78 degrees, I guess, to be exact.	05:00pm
21	A. Above in the medical unit or inmates living areas?	
22	Q. No, in a medical unit.	
23	A. Oh, in the medical unit? Those are significant emergencies	
24	to us and our physical plant managers. There have been times	
25	when the HVAC system failed in a medical unit. We take	05:00PM

	248 CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
	CV 12-601 - August 6, 2017 - Evidenciary Rearing - Twyford - Cross-	
1	immediate steps to relocate the medication. We have I have,	
2	my goodness, over 20 portable air conditioning units, not	
3	evaporative coolers, that can be dispatched from my warehouse	
4	to anyplace to help mitigate temporary outages. We have and	
5	then we have our physical plant staff get on the roofs and	05:01PM
6	repair them as quickly as we can.	
7	Q. I'm asking about this just because of what happened on B	
8	yard. And I'm wondering whether there are other medical units	
9	that suffer from that same defect.	
10	A. I can clarify that for you. So B yard was previously the	05:01PM
11	office that that medical unit, that they are referring to, was	
12	previously a kitchen that was run on swamp coolers only. And	
13	so when they identified the space and said, hey, we need to	
14	put our intention is to put medical here, that ran into a	
15	multitude of things that we had to do. For example, I said the	05:01PM
16	IT had to be run in there and the air conditioner was installed	
17	in there, a hand washing sink had to be installed in there.	
18	And I believe we started with a gurney, and I can't speak	
19	factually about what ended up as the exam table that was on	
20	there.	05:02PM
21	Q. In your discussions about mitigations, was there any	
22	discussion held about how to handle having prisoners in there	
23	who are on psychotropic medications that are particularly	
24	sensitive to heat?	
25	A. Clarify your question. Are you asking me if when we	05:02PM

	249	
•	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	discuss medications, are we considering that inmates are going	
2	to be treated in a health unit in excessive heat that's going	
3	to have a desperate impact on their psychotropic medications or	
4	their mental health because of their psychotropic medications?	
5	Q. You just asked me a longer question than I asked you.	05:02PM
6	A. Is that the gist of the question?	
7	Q. Can you clarify what the medical room on B yard is? Is it	
8	just where the medications are housed?	
9	A. No. There's no medications in that medical yard on B yard.	
10	There is a pill pass at Lumley on B yard which does have an air	05:03pm
11	conditioner, and then there is an examination treatment room	
12	separate from that that we installed the air conditioner on.	
13	Q. And so the medical unit where prisoners were seen was	
14	reading having temperature readings above 78 degrees. That	
15	is what this e-mail is saying.	05:03PM
16	A. Okay. Yes.	
17	Q. Correct? First page.	
18	A. On June	
19	Q. It's the second paragraph up from the end of the last.	
20	A. Yeah. I'm just this last chain doesn't have	05:03PM
21	Q. It reads I will read it aloud. "The medical room on B	
22	yard has no air conditioning. With humidity and heat it is not	
23	appropriate to have clinic stock there as it will exceed 78	
24	degrees."	
25	My question is are prisoners being seen in that	05:03PM

250 -CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Crossmedical room? 1 Not since we put the -- before then? I assume they were 2 Α. 3 and I can only assume based off of this information, I can't say definitive seeing an inmate in there. I know it came that 4 they had no air conditioning, it rose to our level, and we 5 05:04PM immediately rectified it by installing an air conditioner in б 7 there. 8 0. I'm asking you if, in your attempt to mitigate that, because here it's talking about clinic stock but it's not 9 10 mentioning the impact that this is going to have on prisoners 05:04PM 11 who are on psychotropic medications and who, therefore, have a particular sensitivity to heat. And I'm wondering whether that 12 was part of the calculus as you were attempting to mitigate and 13 14 rectify this situation. Because those prisoners are 15 particularly susceptible, and we're worried about medication, 05:04PM 16 but I don't see a mention about prisoner well-being. 17 MS. LOVE: Objection, Your Honor. Compound. Where's 18 the question versus testifying? 19 THE COURT: Overruled. 20 THE WITNESS: I'm certain that Mr. Haldane is equally 05:04PM 21 concerned about the inmates on psychotropic medication and the 22 condition of the temperature inside that cell as is equally that the clinic stock can't be in there. We, when it came to 23 24 my level, that we had a space without air conditioning, my only 25 response is to put air conditioning in there for the betterment 05:05PM

	251	
Ì	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	of the patient care and the clinical stock and the inmates who	
2	would be adversely affected by the psychotropic medications in	
3	a cell or room more than 78 degrees.	
4	BY MS. EIDENBACH:	
5	Q. And are you aware of any other medical unit suffering from	05:05PM
б	the same defect at Perryville?	
7	A. Currently, no.	
8	Q. Would you expect to be aware of them if they were	
9	occurring?	
10	A. If they were occurring, I meet with my health service team	05:05PM
11	and my contract monitors on a weekly basis, and if hopefully	
12	before I would be notified of this either through our	
13	electronic work order system or a nurse complaining to me, and	
14	we immediately take action and rectify these situations.	
15	Q. Okay. I have two final questions: One, you mentioned	05:06PM
16	that, I think this was on Pedro, that when prisoners check in	
17	to open clinic that it's logged. Is there actually a written	
18	log that it's written down when somebody checks in to open	
19	clinic?	
20	A. It's more of a scratch paper for the officer to do their	05:06PM
21	daily work. One comes in, one is seen, is checked off. They	
22	have a redundant system of the inmates' ID card stacked in such	
23	an order that it's first in, first out, and their own little	
24	notepad to see who they are going to see, who has already been	
25	seen so they can leave. For the most part they use that so	05:07pm

	252	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing - Twyford - Cross	
1	they have the information available if they have to do an	
2	inmate out count if they are going to keep them over count and	
3	count their inmates.	
4	Q. So yes, are those logs saved?	
5	A. No.	05:07pm
6	Q. The final question is, when prisoners are taken up to	
7	visitation when the temperatures have exceeded, I think you	
8	said pregnant prisoners were taken up to visitation when temps	
9	were too high, what happens to anyone who needs ADA	
10	accommodations in that situation. Are there mitigating	05:07pm
11	accommodations that can be made for people who need air	
12	conditioning but have mobility issues?	
13	A. I don't believe we had that situation occur while we were	
14	using that protocol of pregnant inmates going up to the	
15	visitation area at San Pedro. And now it is no longer a	05:07pm
16	consideration because the pregnant inmates have all been moved	
17	to the San Carlos unit.	
18	Q. But you don't have any ADA accommodations in visitation	
19	were that situation to arise?	
20	A. I believe the restroom in our visitation that the inmates	05:08pm
21	would use is ADA accessible.	
22	Q. But not the bed?	
23	A. Correct.	
24	Q. Okay. I have no further questions.	
25	THE COURT: Thank you very much. Ms. Love, I can't,	05:08pm

	253	
1		
1	because of the hour, afford you the opportunity for any	
2	redirect. Is this witness one of the witnesses that was	
3	unavailable tomorrow?	
4	MS. LOVE: Correct, but I have no further questions.	
5	THE COURT: That solves that problem. Thank you very	05:08PM
6	much. Appreciate your time today, sir.	
7	With respect to tomorrow, I have heard, just from	
8	listening to what you have all said about the Rule and the	
9	witnesses, that there's some reduction in the witness list.	
10	How many witnesses do we anticipate tomorrow morning?	05:08PM
11	MS. LOVE: Your Honor, from me handling operations	
12	side I have two short witnesses tomorrow, a sergeant and a CO-2 $$	
13	who will testify. And then I believe Mr. Pratt will return to	
14	the stand.	
15		05:09PM
16	MS. LOVE: Ms. Kendrick and I had some conversation	
17	about scheduling, and we may request the Court reschedule it to	
18	another day to keep all the medical people together, the	
19	nursing staff and Mr. Pratt's finalizing. Given the agenda for	
20	tomorrow, we had had a discussion before she had to leave today	05:09PM
21	that perhaps what we would do is make arrangements between our	
22	offices to select another day to finish up those witnesses.	
23	That was our intention, anyway.	
24	THE COURT: Trying to combine what you both said, does	
25	that mean that we'll have Ms. Love's two short witnesses and	05:09PM
1		

	254	
	CV 12-601 - August 8, 2017 - Evidentiary Hearing	
1	then perhaps not have your witnesses tomorrow?	
2	MR. BOJANOWSKI: Correct.	
3	THE COURT: So we'll then be back together at 9 a.m.	
4	Thank you all very much.	
5	(Proceeding concluded at 5:10 p.m.)	05:10PM
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

1	
2	
3	
4	
5	<u>CERTIFICATE</u>
6	
7	I, LAURIE A. ADAMS, do hereby certify that I am duly
8	appointed and qualified to act as Official Court Reporter for
9	the United States District Court for the District of Arizona.
10	I FURTHER CERTIFY that the foregoing pages constitute
11	a full, true, and accurate transcript of all of that portion of
12	the proceedings contained herein, had in the above-entitled
13	cause on the date specified therein, and that said transcript
14	was prepared under my direction and control.
15	DATED at Phoenix, Arizona, this 16th day of August,
16	2017.
17	
18	s/Laurie A. Adams
19	Laurie A. Adams, RMR, CRR
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

t

-1